

1 SUPREME COURT ADVISORY BOARD MEETING  
2 Held at 1414 Colorado,  
3 Austin, Texas 78701  
4 May 16, 1986

4 APPEARANCES:

5 MR. LUTHER H. SOULES, III, Chairman  
6 Supreme Court Advisory Committee, Soules & Reed,  
7 800 Milam Building, San Antonio, Texas 78205

8 MR. GILBERT ADAMS, 1855 Calder & 3rd  
9 Street, Beaumont, Texas 77701-1619

10 MR. PAT BEARD, Beard & Kuiltgen, 1229 North  
11 Valley Mills Drive, P. O. Box 529, Waco, Texas  
12 76703

13 MR. DAVID J. BECK, Fulbright & Jaworski,  
14 1301 McKinney Street, Houston, Texas 77002

15 PROFESSOR NEWELL H. BLAKELY, University of  
16 Houston Law Center, 4800 Calhoun Road, Houston,  
17 Texas 77004

18 MR. FRANK BRANSON, Allianz Financial  
19 Centre, LB 133, Dallas, Texas 75201

20 PROFESSOR J. H. EDGAR, School of Law,  
21 Texas Tech University, Lubbock, Texas 79409

22 MR. GILBERT I. LOW, Orgain, Bell & Tucker,  
23 470 Orleans Street, Beaumont, Texas 77701

24 MR. STEPHEN E. MCCONNICO, Scott, Douglass  
25 & Lutton, 12th Floor, 1st City National Bank  
Building, Austin, Texas 78701-2494

MR. RUSSELL H. MCMAINS, Edwards, McMains,  
Constant & Terry, 1400 Texas Commerce Plaza, P.O.  
Drawer 480, Corpus Christi, Texas 78403

MR. CHARLES MORRIS, Morris, Craven &  
Sulak, 1010 Brown Bldg., Austin, Texas 78701

MR. HAROLD W. NIX, 603 Broadnax Street,  
P.O. BOX 679, Daingerfield, Texas 75638-0679

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

MR. SAM SPARKS, Grambling & Mounce, 8th Floor, Texas Commerce Bank Building, P.O. Drawer 1977, El Paso, Texas 79950-1977

MR. SAM D. SPARKS, Webb, Stokes, Sparks, Parker, Junell & Choate, 314 W. Harris Street, P. O. Box 1271, San Angelo, Texas 76902-1271

MR. BROADUS A. SPIVEY, Spivey, Grigg, Kelly & Knisely, A P.C., 812 W. 11th Street, P. O. Box 2011, Austin, Texas 78768-2011

HONORABLE LINDA B. THOMAS, Judge, 256th District Court, 2nd Floor, Old Red Courthouse, Dallas, Texas 75202

MR. HARRY TINDALL, Tindall & Foster, 2801 Texas Commerce Tower, Houston, Texas 77002

HONORABLE BERT H. TUNKS, Abraham, Watkins, Nichols, Ballard, Onstad & Friend, 800 Commerce Street, Houston, Texas 77002

HONORABLE JAMES P. WALLACE, Justice, Supreme Court, Supreme Court Bldg., P. O. Box 12248 Capitol Station, Austin, Texas 78767

HONORABLE ALLEN WOOD, Wood & Burney, 1700 First City Tower II, P. O. Box 2487, Corpus Christi, Texas 78478

CHAVELA V. BATES  
Certified Shorthand Reporter  
and Notary Public

ELIZABETH TELLO  
Certified Shorthand Reporter  
and Notary Public

## I N D E X

May 16, 1986

4	<u>RULE NO.</u>	<u>PAGE NOS.</u>
5	10	201
6	18	13, 14, 15, 28, 45, 356
7	21	166, 168, 173, 176, 215
8	27	54, 55, 57
9	72	58, 59, 61
10	99	60, 61, 81, 87
11	103	65, 80, 81, 82, 87, 90, 94, 99, 109, 111, 112, 114 116, 120, 121, 127 - 133
12		
13	104	113, 114, 133
14	106	87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 103, 104, 106, 109, 110, 111, 114, 116, 118, 133, 137
15		
16	107	134, 137
17	108	135 - 137
18	142	135, 137, 139, 146, 157
19	143	145, 157
20	145	145, 147, 149, 157, 159, 160
21	155	183
22	162	161, 162, 164, 165, 166, 169, 170, 171, 177, 179
23		
24	163	164, 165, 166, 178, 179
25	164	162, 163, 165, 167, 169, 170, 171, 172, 177

1	165	181, 182, 184, 186, 197, 199, 200
2	166	200, 201, 210, 212, 213, 227, 315, 316, 317, 319 - 322, 324
3		
4	167	300, 318, 321, 325
5	169	180, 299, 329
6	188	220, 222
7	200	52
8	201	222
9	204	225
10	205	244
11	206	349, 355
12	207	245, 246, 256, 258, 265, 355
13	215	13, 14, 16, 32, 33, 35, 38, 41, 286 - 289, 301, 307, 315, 316, 317, 320, 321, 322, 324, 356
14	239	291, 293
15	306	187, 189, 190, 191, 196, 289, 290, 291, 293
16		
17	749	158
18	801	257
19	804	256, 257, 261, 262
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  It's 8:45 on the  
2                   16th.  Meeting will come to order.  Just a few  
3                   preliminary matters:  One of the Courts of Appeal  
4                   has now found that our distress warrant rules are  
5                   constitutional and the Extraordinary Writ  
6                   Committee worked on those, as you know, sometime  
7                   back, worked on garnishment, sequestration,  
8                   attachment, distress warrant, child right of  
9                   property and revised all those in view of  
10                  plaintiffs and progeny (phonetic) from the Supreme  
11                  Court of the United States.  And so apparently we  
12                  did a good enough job to satisfy one Court of  
13                  Appeals, and to my knowledge, none of those rules  
14                  have been declared unconstitutional.  And they  
15                  now, at least, with all the same scheme, have been  
16                  held constitutional.

17                 MR. BEARD:  I got a district court  
18                 that declared a garnishment statute  
19                 unconstitutional on the final judgment.

20                 CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Well, you got that  
21                 done to you, or got it accomplished?

22                 MR. BEARD:  I got it accomplished.

23                 CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Actually, was there  
24                 anything presented to the court about the rules or  
25                 was it just the statute?

1 MR. BEARD: Well, it was just on the  
2 question of exempt property in the cashing and  
3 buying and garnisheeing without notice. There is  
4 a Pennsylvania case that raises the question.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, there's a  
6 Texas case that holds that the garnishment  
7 statutes are unconstitutional. Now, they have  
8 been re-enacted by the legislature, so I don't  
9 know what that's going to do to it.

10 MR. BEARD: All I'm saying is, we  
11 probably ought to -- and I should do this by  
12 committee -- is provide for notice provisions when  
13 you garnishee with the final judgment. We don't  
14 have any provision for notice.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That was deliberate.  
16 That was deliberately omitted.

17 MR. BEARD: Well, I know it was, but  
18 we have a lot of cash that is exempt by law. So  
19 you don't give notice before you go garnishee, but  
20 you give notice of whether they have a hearing and  
21 all that other stuff. But we don't have that on  
22 the final judgment.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, fine. And the  
24 reason that we don't have it is because this  
25 committee, at least, concluded that we didn't need

1 to under those, because the party had notice of  
2 the suit. They had notice of the judgment under  
3 the rules. And they should anticipate that there  
4 would be execution or other means to enforce the  
5 judgment. So the notice was deemed to the party,  
6 you know, about taking their property and they  
7 could take it without it. Now, that's why we  
8 didn't do it. I don't know; maybe we need to do  
9 it now.

10 MR. BEARD: I think we really should  
11 because you have cash that is exempt, homestead,  
12 workmen's comp.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That may be right.  
14 Maybe we need to look at that. One thing that's  
15 left, too, is the ex parte receivership, and we  
16 may not even need that. You might think about  
17 that before your report, Pat, is whether we even  
18 need to have ex parte receivership in the rules  
19 anymore. We either need to take it out or make it  
20 comply. That's one last ex parte seizure scheme  
21 that we haven't addressed.

22 JUDGE WOOD: Mr. Chairman, those of us  
23 who were here when those rules were amended,  
24 brought up to date, conformed to the constitution,  
25 are aware that you were the leading spirit in

1           revising all of those rules. I'm sure you had  
2           other people working with you, but it is my  
3           understanding that you had the laboring all the  
4           way through. And those of us who were here at  
5           that time know that and appreciate it.

6                         CHAIRMAN SOULES: Thank you, Judge.  
7           That was by way of getting into the other  
8           overhauls that we're doing here. We spent a good  
9           long day yesterday on Administrative Rules and  
10          those that were present at the end of the day  
11          voted nine to one to recommend that the Court not  
12          adopt those rules. But nonetheless, we spent the  
13          entire day scrubbing those rules for problems with  
14          the Rules of Civil Procedure and for procedural  
15          omissions in those rules to make them workable and  
16          practical. And however they come down, I think,  
17          whether they are adopted or not, our work is going  
18          to be beneficial to the Bar.

19                        It was stated this morning that it was  
20          surprising that someone, at least, didn't make a  
21          motion that the rules be made applicable for one  
22          year only to Harris County, and then if they  
23          worked there, we wouldn't need them anywhere else  
24          or there anymore. The motion wasn't made so we  
25          won't have to bring that up again.



1  
2 MR. TINDALL: Can we amend that and  
3 exclude Harris County?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That large piece of  
5 work has been done. Here's another piece of work,  
6 and these are the Appellate Rules. Now, these  
7 have now been promulgated by the Supreme Court of  
8 Texas after approximately two years of work that  
9 began with some effort in the legislature that got  
10 the Court of Appeals rule-making power. The  
11 principal problem was that the Courts of Appeals  
12 were working under two appellate systems, and  
13 there really wasn't any need for two. But they  
14 had a scheme under the criminal system and a  
15 scheme under the civil system. We got a charge to  
16 harmonize Appellate Rules of Texas, and it was  
17 done by Rusty McMains, largely by Rusty and Bill  
18 Dorsaneo for this committee, although, we've spent  
19 a lot of time in session dealing with them as a  
20 committee as a whole.

21 MR. MCMAINS: Judge Tunks and Judge  
22 Guittard were also very active.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I said in this  
24 committee, and in the previous committee --  
25 Rusty, thank you for that reminder. Of course,

1 Judge Guittard shared the joint committee between  
2 the Court of Appeals and the Supreme Court with  
3 Judge Clinton as a representative of the Court of  
4 Appeals and a broad section of both civil and  
5 criminal practitioners that got it here.

6 In the interim between our last meeting when  
7 this committee approved the rules, subject to a  
8 conference participated in as our representative  
9 by Rusty and then Bill Dorsaneo with the Court of  
10 Criminal Appeals representatives to resolve  
11 differences, they met; they resolved all the  
12 differences. We now have promulgated by both  
13 courts a single set of appellate rules. That's  
14 not to say that the rules are exactly the same in  
15 criminal cases as they are in civil cases. There  
16 are differences at certain points because of the  
17 due process problems that arise are different in  
18 the civil scheme and criminal scheme at some  
19 points. But it has to be done on appeal and what  
20 can be done on appeal. Those have all been  
21 recognized, but there are very few departures from  
22 consistency.

23  
24 MR. TINDALL: Have they adopted the  
25 identical set?

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. There has been  
2 a joint set of rules.

3                   MR. MCMAINS: It's the ones that are  
4 just being published now, I think, that the Court  
5 of Criminal Appeals are actually going to be  
6 amending.

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The Court of  
8 Criminal Appeals rules are going to be -- let me  
9 back up, so that I make that clear. Now, I  
10 understand the basis of your question, Harry. The  
11 Court of Criminal Appeals had to adopt rules by a  
12 certain deadline. They did so. There was no  
13 prohibition on them thereafter amending them  
14 anytime they wanted to. So they adopted rules  
15 which haven't become effective yet, which have  
16 been amended already. Because in order for them  
17 to meet their deadline they couldn't get our  
18 input. So now they have gotten our input. We've  
19 had a conference. Is that right, Rusty?

20

21                   MR. MCMAINS: Yes.

22                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've resolved all  
23 the differences and the Court of Criminal Appeals  
24 and the Supreme Court of Texas have now adopted  
25 exactly the same set of Appellate Rules; is that

1 right?

2 MR. MCMAINS: You would have to ask  
3 Judge Wallace. I know that's true with the  
4 Supreme Court. I assume the Court of Criminal  
5 Appeals followed suit.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that right,  
7 Judge?

8 JUSTICE WALLACE: I wasn't paying  
9 attention.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If it hasn't been  
11 done, it will. We were talking about that the  
12 Court of Criminal Appeals has now agreed to and  
13 has amended their first set of rules to conform to  
14 the single set.

15 JUSTICE WALLACE: Appellate rules?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir.

17 JUDGE WALLACE: They have been  
18 promulgated, signed on by both courts, and are in  
19 effect. Will be as soon as --

20 MR. MCMAINS: When do they become  
21 effective?

22 JUSTICE WALLACE: September 1.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Could we get a copy  
24 of these?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If you haven't, I'll

1 get them to you; I thought they had been sent to  
2 everybody. But that is a huge effort, and it's  
3 now been accomplished. And there are few changes  
4 which Rusty is going to cover. Bill wrote us a  
5 letter and it has got a couple of little flyspecks  
6 that they want us to pass on, but I'm sure that  
7 won't be a problem.

8 In the last major round of changes we have  
9 completely overhauled, with Dorsaneo's help and  
10 everybody here that was involved, the rules of  
11 discovery in the state. And all of this -- of  
12 course, that was another two-year effort that many  
13 people said could not be done, that you couldn't  
14 get scope in one rule and you couldn't get  
15 sanctions in one rule; it just could not be done.  
16 But it was done, and at least those rules are much  
17 more understandable and much easier for  
18 inexperienced practitioners to follow.

19 And I guess this is all by way of patting  
20 you-all on the back for two things: One, the  
21 effort that goes into the rules, the effort of  
22 this committee as a whole. And two, that we are  
23 receptive to change. And I guess to our boss's  
24 credit, to the Court's credit, they too are  
25 receptive to change that's needed.

1           And unlike the practice in the federal courts  
2 where the Supreme Court of the United States rules  
3 have to go through Congress, when we're through  
4 and our Court is through, they make rules, and  
5 they become effective.

6           And Texas has not been slow to respond to the  
7 needs of administration of justice, as is  
8 demonstrated by these huge efforts, all of which  
9 have occurred in the last ten years, most of which  
10 have occurred in the last five years. So, I thank  
11 you and the Court thanks you, and I'm sure you-all  
12 feel that way about each other for the effort  
13 that's been put into the rules.

14           Now, we're into a lot of housekeeping and  
15 other substantive matters that have come to us.  
16 And I guess all that was by way of laying a  
17 predicate to the fact that we have 661 pages of  
18 materials in this book that, in spite of all those  
19 efforts, this committee has still not addressed.  
20 There may be certain matters in here that are  
21 duplicate that I just haven't pulled out of here  
22 yet. But for the most part we still have that to  
23 do.

24           So, our lawyers and our judges and even some  
25 members of the public are not bashful about asking

1 for change that they feel is needed. And I think  
2 that speaks very well for our Court and very well  
3 for this committee and the COAJ of the Bar that we  
4 get these requests.

5 Our practice now, and I'm not sure what it  
6 was in the past, is that whenever one of these  
7 requests has been acted on, up or down, a letter  
8 is written to the requesting individual stating  
9 what the action of this committee was and sending  
10 that individual a copy of the transcript of the  
11 debate of this committee on his suggestion so that  
12 they become informed about what we did. So we  
13 have a responsibility, but there's not any  
14 question that we're meeting it. And I certainly  
15 do appreciate your participation in that.

16 With that, Sam, are you ready to start on  
17 your big group of rules?

18  
19 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Now that I know  
20 that the copy of the debates is sent to the people  
21 who request them, I am going to do less  
22 editorializing.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, don't that  
24 that because they need to know.

25 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I thought it

1       apropos that the Court of Criminal Appeals adopted  
2       their rules by a technicality. One thing to echo  
3       what Luke says is, the rules come to us now from  
4       two real sources, proposed rules. They still come  
5       from that lawyer who gets mad at the courthouse  
6       and goes home and dictates a letter and sends it  
7       in. But I'd say more than half of them now come  
8       out of sections of the Bar or groups of lawyers in  
9       speciality practice or groups of judges in  
10      specialty practice. And for the most part, they  
11      are not as romancing as they used to be.

12             There are two rules that we are going to  
13      start off that are in the printed materials.  
14      Generally, we're going to start on Page 123 of the  
15      printed materials. For some reason, the first  
16      page is on 195. So, if you'll turn to 195 with  
17      your hand on 123, I can tell you what this  
18      proposal is.

19             The motion to recuse or disqualify a judge in  
20      some parts of the state has become, apparently, an  
21      automatic continuance. In El Paso, as far as I  
22      know, we haven't had too much problem with it,  
23      except, I had in one case where a lawyer from  
24      Luke's town came in and filed a motion to recuse  
25      on the grounds that I entertained this judge



1 royally every night at the country club and that  
2 he was in my pocket. And, fortunately, I had  
3 never even been out with this particular judge,  
4 but it did cause for a continuance, and this was  
5 Monday following a Wednesday where his continuance  
6 had been denied. So I've had that one personal  
7 experience, but that was all. But, apparently, in  
8 different parts of the state there is this  
9 problem.

10 Now Rule 18-A, as proposed by an attorney  
11 named Bruce Pauley of Mesquite, by the way our  
12 subcommittee read this rule, indicated that you  
13 were entitled to one frivolous, bad faith motion.  
14 So we took the liberty of submitting to the  
15 committee for its consideration the proposed Rule  
16 18(h) which is on 123. And the intent of that was  
17 to -- if the judge who is deciding the motion on  
18 recusal or disqualification finds that a motion is  
19 frivolous and brought in bad faith or for delay  
20 only, then they can impose, if they wish, any  
21 sanction under 215-2(b).

22 So that's really the proposal from Mr.  
23 Pauley, and actually several lawyers. We gave him  
24 the credit for the specific proposal. So Rule  
25 18-A(h) on 123 is the proposal.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Comments?

MR. MCMAINS: Yes, two questions.

First, not having the current rules in front of me, which sanctions are in the 215-2(b)? Is that all of the sanctions that we have? That's why I was asking. I know all the sanctions are in 215. I mean, are you going to dismiss a lawsuit?

PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. It's the whole gamut.

MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): They're all in one thing.

MR. MCMAINS: Okay. I didn't remember if they were all one subdivision. The second question: By "presiding judge," are you talking about the presiding judge of the region or of the administrative district?

MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Whoever is assigned by the administrative judge would be the presiding judge in that case to determine --

MR. MCMAINS: Is that the language we use in 18-A?

MR. BEARD: That was my question.

MR. MCMAINS: Because I don't think --

MR. BEARD: Presiding judge of the

1 administrative district is used in D.

2 MR. MCMAINS: Yes. The judge of the  
3 administrative district, once he assigns it,  
4 doesn't do anything more with it.

5 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That may be.  
6 Our presiding judges generally comes and hears  
7 them. But I understand that that's not always the  
8 case.

9 MR. MCMAINS: Because it's not  
10 required.

11 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That's correct.

12 MR. MCMAINS: All he's got to do is  
13 assign somebody.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Under Rule 18-A  
15 Subdivision D, "The presiding judge of the  
16 district shall immediately set a hearing before  
17 himself or some other judge designated by him."

18 MR. MCMAINS: Right.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So we could say "the  
20 presiding judge or the judge designated by him."

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. Would that be  
22 more complete?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sure.

24 MR. MCCONNICO: Luke, just one very  
25 minor matter: That next to the last line should

1 say "The presiding judge may impose any sanction  
2 as authorized by Rule 215."

3 MR. MCMAINS: You don't even need the  
4 "as" actually.

5 MR. BRANSON: Luke, I have some  
6 trouble imposing all of the sanctions. It is an  
7 awfully harsh penalty to the client to have his  
8 lawsuit dismissed or the answer stricken, if it's  
9 a defendant. Can't we merely impose sanctions on  
10 the attorney if the Court determines the attorney  
11 has been acting in bad faith as opposed to  
12 punishing the client?

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess I use these  
14 words too many times. But what if we said, "The  
15 presiding judge or the judge designated by him  
16 may, in the interest of justice, impose any  
17 sanctions"? Because it may be that it's the party  
18 who has given the instruction to the lawyer.  
19 That's just a reply.

20 MR. BRANSON: That's certainly  
21 possible; it's not probable. I don't really see  
22 many lawsuits where the parties direct that type  
23 of conduct.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the only time  
25 I've been in a motion to recuse where it went to a

1 full-blown hearing was on the instructions of my  
2 client to file a motion to recuse. And, of  
3 course, we were successful, but I guess if it's  
4 successful it's not frivolous. But what if the  
5 party comes in and says, "I don't want that judge  
6 and here's why," you know, "I know he knows the  
7 other party and here's a long string of  
8 relationship." You say, "Yes, but I think he's  
9 going to be fair."

10 MR. BRANSON: Well, but that shouldn't  
11 be the basis for sanctions, if the party believes  
12 that. That's the thing that bothers me about the  
13 penalty provision. I don't really like -- for the  
14 same reason that we don't tax the attorney's fees  
15 of the winning party against the losing party, I  
16 am concerned that by sanctions that strong, you  
17 virtually discourage the litigants from expressing  
18 what may be legitimate concerns. And certainly  
19 you could have an instance in which a trial judge,  
20 who was friendly with the presiding judge, could  
21 get angry at an attorney because the motion was  
22 filed, and justice would not be served in that  
23 instance. And I think as long as we give the  
24 Court some sanctions, but limit them to the  
25 attorneys, you've got a protection built into the

1 system.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay, Rusty, I'll  
3 get to you in just a minute.

4 Let me just raise one thing. We talked long  
5 and hard about sanctions in this rule to begin  
6 with. And Bruce's point about sanctions for the  
7 second shot is a different problem than we've ever  
8 addressed before in this committee. But Sam's  
9 point on sanctions for the first shot is not a new  
10 problem before the committee. And it was felt  
11 that -- and this is just giving you some history  
12 not that it controls anything that we do today.

13 But just the fear of what might happen if you  
14 lose that recusal, if you bring a frivolous point,  
15 if the presiding judge or whoever hears it rules  
16 against you, and then you're looking at that judge  
17 back up on the bench, that that was sanction  
18 enough for the first round. And some of us may  
19 still feel that way.

20 Now, the second time, though, we really  
21 hadn't talked about the straying of motions for  
22 recusal just to -- that lawyers not as fearful,  
23 maybe, of their next court appearance or that one  
24 would bring -- or parties forcing it would bring  
25 just to avoid judgment day.

1  
2 MR. BRANSON: Well, the problem with  
3 that, though, Luke, is if you've got a presiding  
4 judge or if you've got a sitting judge who, in  
5 fact, is not acting in good faith in asking  
6 someone to step in, you could have a lawyer who  
7 legitimately needed more than one of those, and  
8 that's why it's in the rule.

9 And to begin at the second level to impose  
10 them and, to my knowledge, I don't think I've ever  
11 filed one because I try to go back to most  
12 courts. But by the same token, a man ought to  
13 have the right to do that. And I saw early in my  
14 practice some instances where this rule would have  
15 been very, very helpful. And I really hate to  
16 take that away from the trial lawyers.

17  
18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're not talking  
19 about taking away; we're talking about whether you  
20 impose sanctions on the second part or the first  
21 part, second tier of filings. And I guess that's  
22 really -- maybe we could --

23 MR. BRANSON: All right. What are you  
24 using as a criteria for bad faith, I guess, is my  
25 problem? It's awfully broad.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Of course we have a  
2 lot of --

3                   MR. BRANSON: Is it automatically bad  
4 faith if the judge rules against you?

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, that's a  
6 standard that's been construed by the appellate  
7 courts, but it has a lot of discretion in it.  
8 It's not unbridled discretion just because the  
9 judge is angry.

10                  MR. MORRIS: Luke, I guess I'd like to  
11 get away from the concept of if the motion is  
12 brought in bad faith, that somebody should be  
13 sanctioned just because that that is just such a  
14 nebulous term and it's so subject to  
15 interpretation.

16                  If the evil that we're trying to cure is the  
17 delay, then I would say that a motion to recuse  
18 for purpose of delay only, then might result in  
19 something. But this wide-open thing of if it's  
20 brought in bad faith, I mean, that is sure --  
21 judges don't like it, that's bad faith to them  
22 when you file one.

23                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Amen.

24                  MR. MCMAINS: Yes. I was going to  
25 make the same point. We don't have a reference in



1 the rule anywhere, in any of the rules, to either  
2 frivolous or bad faith, basically, you know, where  
3 there is any definitive standard or litigation  
4 establishing any precedent. And since you're  
5 talking about rather broad discretionary powers,  
6 but for purposes of delay only, I think it's  
7 something that's fairly definitive, you know, kind  
8 of -- that's akin, at least, to the meritless  
9 appeal rule that I think is more appropriate. But  
10 I tend to agree that we should not be dismissing  
11 lawsuits because somebody feels like they're about  
12 to get gunned down.

13  
14 JUDGE THOMAS: I tend to agree. I see  
15 the problem as being the delay. And I'm not  
16 surprised, for instance, that the complaint comes  
17 from Mesquite because about a month ago in Dallas  
18 County, as soon as Judge Gibbs overruled a motion  
19 for continuance, the next motion that happened to  
20 be filed was the motion to recuse him.

21 And the same thing happened to me on the  
22 second floor and, fortunately, in Dallas County,  
23 Gibbs could hear mine and I could hear his.

24 If we hadn't had that ability -- and both of  
25 them came, you know, immediately following our

1           overruling of the motion for continuance. So, I  
2           see the problem as the delay, and I'm bothered by  
3           the bad faith clause, also.

4                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I do want to  
5           confirm exactly what's being said. We have not  
6           received any correspondance or any suggestions  
7           that suggest anything other than delay. And so  
8           the rule, as proposed by these lawyers, would --  
9           if we wanted to recommend a change, if you just  
10          said is "solely for the purpose of delay," the  
11          presiding judge would cover the gravamen that  
12          they're trying to cover.

13                   We received several letters, but nothing  
14          other than delay. "Frivolous" and "bad faith" are  
15          just terms that we use in the rules,  
16          unfortunately.

17                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: To kind of give us a  
18          point of reference, Rule 438 talks about the  
19          insufficient by the Appellate Court of additional  
20          damages for a frivolous appeal. And the term used  
21          there is where the appeal has been taken for delay  
22          and that there was no sufficient cause for taking  
23          such appeal.

24                   So, I'm just simply saying that, there is a  
25          judicially recognized standard for delay and no

1 sufficient cause for the taking of the appeal, if  
2 that's helpful.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, let's see if  
4 we can get a consensus. How many feel that if we  
5 are going to put in a Paragraph H, it should be  
6 limited to "delay only" circumstances? All  
7 right. That's a clear consensus there.

8 How many feel that the "delay only" should be  
9 defined as "no sufficient cause for the motion,"  
10 as we have done with the --

11 MR. MCMAINS: I think it should be a  
12 conjunctive standard, is what I think Hadley is  
13 talking about.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm just saying we  
15 do have -- the rules do recognize that a  
16 "standard" is the similar vein.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Would you read that  
18 again?

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It's Rule 438,  
20 "Where the Court shall find that an appeal or writ  
21 or writ of error has been taken for delay and that  
22 there was no sufficient cause for taking such  
23 appeal, then the appellant," and so on and so  
24 forth.

25 MR. BEARD: I have no problem with

1 that.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You could say it's  
3 frivolous and without sufficient cause.

4 MR. ADAMS: No, I don't like the word  
5 "frivolous," Hadley.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I mean "for delay  
7 and without sufficient cause."

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "For delay and  
9 without sufficient cause," that's Rusty's point.

10 All right. If we do add a Paragraph H, how  
11 many feel that there should be one free bite at  
12 the apple without fear of sanctions and sanctions  
13 only for subsequent motions?

14 How many feel that way? How many feel that  
15 these sanctions should be imposed from the first  
16 motion to recuse on?

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If it's for delay  
18 and without sufficient cause.

19 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): If they are  
20 imposed at all. Because if it's for delay, 18a  
21 says you have to file the thing 10 days before  
22 trial, and then it says you have got to rule on it  
23 within three days. How are you going to delay the  
24 trial if you filed it 10 days before?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In San Antonio we

1 don't know until the day of trial, until we're  
2 going to pick a jury, in many instances, who our  
3 judge is going to be. And we can file it right  
4 then under the rule. If the judge is not assigned  
5 10 days out, you don't have to file it.

6 MR. MORRIS: Luke, it seems to me  
7 like, even under what we've just discussed, that  
8 could really be onerous for you people. If you  
9 don't know about the judge until the day of trial,  
10 it would have the appearance of being for purpose  
11 of delay.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.  
13 That's the same problem you've got in Travis  
14 County, too.

15 MR. MORRIS: I wasn't thinking. That's  
16 right. That creates a problem.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's why I vote  
18 for one free bite. I mean, it's bad enough just  
19 to have to look at the judge and say, "judge, I'm  
20 trying to get you off that bench."

21 MR. MCMAINS: Yes, but you get one  
22 free bite and they assign you another judge, you  
23 don't know that until that day either.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If he's in your own  
25 county, of course, you follow on through.

1           If he's a judge in your own county, then  
2           you've got to be awful careful about the second  
3           one. If he's a visiting judge that has been  
4           brought in, a retired judge, you can recuse him  
5           under the statute. You've got that absolute right  
6           whether it's under this rule or not.

7           Now, that's another thing that this other  
8           rule does not address, this rule. What if you  
9           challenge the retired judge who's been brought in  
10          and put on your case, you challenge him under the  
11          statute, and he's gone, you don't even have a  
12          hearing, can a presiding judge or some other judge  
13          still assess you with the sanctions?

14          MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Not if you have  
15          sufficient cause written in there.

16          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you don't have  
17          to have any cause. All you've got to do is say,  
18          "Judge, you're a visitor, you're retired, you're  
19          on that bench, but you're gone."

20          MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I understand  
21          that. But if you do that pursuant to a statute,  
22          that's got to be sufficient cause.

23          MR. MCMAINS: It's a matter of law.

24          CHAIRMAN SOULES: I see.

25          MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Does that

1 count as your freebie?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, I guess, it  
3 would count as one.

4 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): The problem  
5 with freebies is, apparently, you only need it  
6 once, generally.

7 MR. MCMAINS: The first time you go  
8 for a motion for continuance, the next time you go  
9 for --

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There have been  
11 times in Webb County where you've needed it twice  
12 because you really did want somebody from outside  
13 to hear what your problem was.

14 MR. MCMAINS: Luke, I think there is  
15 another concern here, at least that I have, in  
16 terms of the necessity to make a record, as this  
17 rule kind of just shortly reads, the judge just  
18 has to find that. It doesn't require him to have  
19 a hearing. It doesn't require him to take  
20 evidence. You know, it really doesn't have any  
21 standards in it.

22 Technically, it doesn't even require notice.  
23 On the basis of it, you know. He can just look at  
24 the reference. Presiding judge, particularly, if  
25 he has the, power he can look at the reference and

1 find it to be meritless and dismiss your lawsuit.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you mean if the  
3 judge does not step down? That's not what 18a  
4 says. 18a says, first of all, it has to be  
5 brought by a motion.

6 MR. MCMAINS: No, I understand that.  
7 I'm talking about to impose the sanctions.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Oh, to impose the  
9 sanctions.

10 MR. MCMAINS: I'm saying there's  
11 nothing in here, in this rule, in regards to --  
12 you know, the other party doesn't have to move for  
13 it. This is just something inherent that is given  
14 to the presiding judge or the designated judge.  
15 He can just rule on this at the same time he rules  
16 on your motion without any other evidence than  
17 your motion.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We can say it is  
19 determined at the hearing on motion by the  
20 opposite party.

21 MR. LOW: You're saying there should  
22 be a further hearing then to determine, so a  
23 record can be made, as to the sanctions?

24 MR. MCMAINS: Yes. Basically, I  
25 guess, what I'm getting at is, at least, if the



1 other side files a motion, you have an option at  
2 that point to look at your whole cards and  
3 withdraw.

4 You know, if a party is really using it only  
5 for purposes of delay and the other party  
6 challenges him on it, you've got a chance, at  
7 least, to pull back.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I see.

9 MR. MCMAINS: I'm not sure that he  
10 shouldn't have that prerogative.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel that  
12 this sanctions ruling should be restricted to  
13 ruling at the hearing and on motion of the  
14 opposite party? Show hands. All right. How many  
15 feel that that should not be restricted to motion  
16 of the opposite party and after hearing? The  
17 consensus is then we ought to require a motion and  
18 hearing, but it would be the same hearing.

19 MR. MCMAINS: It could be at the same  
20 hearing. I think you just need an opportunity to  
21 respond. So many of these motions, at least what  
22 few I've seen, are made on the basis of what, in  
23 essence, is hearsay information.

24 That is, it's information of belief. It's  
25 like Sam was talking about, he hears, that

1 somebody and he are real close at the country club  
2 or golfing buddies or something. And he doesn't  
3 have any personal knowledge of that, but he gets  
4 it from a source that he considers to be  
5 reliable.

6 And if that's disputed by the other side and  
7 says, "that's just not true," he ought to have a  
8 chance to back down before he is forced to go to a  
9 hearing and assert it to be true.

10 MR. BEARD: How much notice do you  
11 have to give on that?

12 MR. MCMAINS: I think, basically, it  
13 just ought to be presented at the --

14 MR. BEARD: You walk up there and they  
15 hand you that motion for sanctions. You don't  
16 have a whole lot --

17 MR. MCMAINS: If your motion is set,  
18 you'd better be prepared to go forward --

19 JUDGE WOOD: That situation puts the  
20 lawyer in pretty bad shape because the judge  
21 refused to recuse himself. And you know then they  
22 are going to try the case before him. And so you  
23 go right ahead then and say why you don't think he  
24 should.

25 I voted for the motion and I think that's

1 right because we need some evidence. But I tell  
2 you, I think Rusty is right. You ought to have a  
3 chance to just back up and say, "Oh, well, Judge,  
4 okay."

5 CHAIRMAN SOULE: Is there anybody who  
6 disagrees with Judge Wood on that? Judge, it's  
7 unanimous, the point of your suggestion there.

8 Well, let's just enter a line here. If a  
9 party files a motion to recuse under this rule and  
10 is determined by the presiding judge or the Judge  
11 designated by him, at the hearing, and on motion  
12 of an opposite party, that the motion to recuse is  
13 brought for the purpose of delay and without  
14 sufficient cause for such motion.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You don't need to  
16 say "for such motion;" you already said that.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. And "for  
18 delay and without sufficient cause, the presiding  
19 judge or the judge designated by him" --

20 JUDGE WALLACE: Shouldn't that be the  
21 judge hearing the motion for recusal?

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, the judge  
23 hearing the motion for recusal, he -- or just the  
24 judge hearing the motion regardless of which one  
25 it is.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Then, "The  
2 judge hearing the motion may, in the interest of  
3 justice, impose any sanction as is authorized by  
4 Rule 215-2(b)."

5                   MR. MCMAINS: Dave Beck points out,  
6 and I think he's accurate that, if you just say  
7 "without sufficient cause and for purpose of  
8 delay," well, obviously, delay is an automatic  
9 result of filing the motion, some delay.

10                   That's why when we talked about "purpose of  
11 delay only," in essence, that kind of wraps in the  
12 standard of why it's bad faith. I mean, once he  
13 overrules it, it's without sufficient cause.

14                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: So you want to put  
15 in, "delay only"?

16                   MR. MCMAINS: Yes.

17                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I think you  
18 ought to put "solely for the purpose of delay,"  
19 and that puts the limited accent on it.

20                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Read it one more  
21 time.

22                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me read through  
23 this. Is there anymore comment on it before I  
24 read it through one more time?

25                   MR. MORRIS: Well, Luke, if you look

1 at these sanctions here under 215-2(b), gosh, most  
2 of those are applicable to discovery matters  
3 because that's set up for abuse of discovery.

4 The only one that I think anyone should be  
5 subjected to, if any, and I'm not sure I'm for any  
6 of this, would be 8.

7 I don't know why just because that they had  
8 solely filed something for delay, that an order of  
9 just lying further discovery should be entered as  
10 a sanction, or that an order striking out  
11 pleadings should be used. That would be terrible  
12 just because you made a judge mad and he said,  
13 "We'll just strike your pleadings, here's a  
14 sanction."

15 So down here under 8, it appears to me the  
16 only thing that would be reasonable to subject  
17 someone to, and that's where they would have to  
18 pay the cost, basically, reasonable expenses,  
19 including attorney's fees, for the hearing. I  
20 think otherwise --

21 MR. LOW: The only thing there, a lot  
22 of times I know people that would pay 7 or \$800 to  
23 get a continuance.

24 MR. BRANSON: But they're not getting  
25 a continuance. They're just getting a bite of the

1           continuance.

2                   MR. MORRIS: Yes, but we don't strike  
3           the pleadings, Buddy.

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I disagree with you,  
5           Lefty, because, you know, we've got a  
6           responsibility, in my judgment, to the people and  
7           the litigants of this state, too. And these  
8           sanctions have been carefully thought out and they  
9           get from light attorney paying attorney's fees  
10          only to serious default judgment. And the judges  
11          are administering these in discovery from A to Z.  
12          And we have got problems out there with the  
13          perception of our system.

14                   MR. MORRIS: But, Luke, those make  
15          sense with regards to discovery because those are  
16          primarily for people who are failing to operate  
17          properly under discovery, failing to make things  
18          known, so they're striking those things.

19                   But after all discovery is completed and  
20          someone files a motion to recuse to go back and  
21          strike stuff that's already been done, to me,  
22          that's too onerous.

23                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you know, at  
24          what point the motion to recuse is going to be  
25          filed and found to be for delay, but if it is, the

1 judge could cut off discovery, strike pleadings,  
2 enter default, assess attorney's fees; he could do  
3 whatever he wishes to do. There may be just  
4 outstanding discovery of requests at that very  
5 time.

6 MR. MORRIS: Well, Luke, that just  
7 absolutely would be an inappropriate result just  
8 to file a motion to recuse.

9 MR. LOW: See, this is subject to  
10 discretion in discovery. There are cases where  
11 the judge has been reversed for taking strong  
12 sanctions and discovery things, so the courts  
13 aren't going to just abuse it. If you do, you're  
14 going to get busted.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: When a lawyer or a  
16 party files a motion to recuse solely for purpose  
17 of delay and without sufficient cause, how  
18 seriously do you punish him? You know, my view is,  
19 all the way, that 215 justifies it as far as if it  
20 comes down that way. But, obviously, there's  
21 disagreement on that, but I think we need to see  
22 it.

23 MR. BRANSON: I think in the instance  
24 you described earlier where the party says to his  
25 lawyer, "I don't care what you say; you need to

1 file this motion," and it is determined that the  
2 party is doing it solely for delay, then striking  
3 the pleadings might be appropriate.

4 I think where the lawyer does it, because of  
5 some ill-gotten scheme on the lawyers part, for  
6 delay, maybe he's got a witness that's out of  
7 pocket, maybe it's some other the problem, then I  
8 think to dismiss the client's cause of action  
9 because of, really, a case of legal negligence, is  
10 too severe a sanction.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you know, we  
12 had that debate whenever we put 215 in place. And  
13 I'm not saying we can't debate it again, but  
14 that's swimming against the stream if we're going  
15 to try to limit these sanctions.

16 MR. MORRIS: But those were discovery  
17 abuses, Luke. We're past discovery; we're up at  
18 trial.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Your Administrative  
20 Rules that you voted down yesterday adopt all of  
21 these sanctions.

22 MR. BRANSON: Let me ask this:  
23 Doesn't the judge have contempt power over the  
24 parties anyway?

25 JUDGE THOMAS: I don't think you



1 should try to hold them in contempt.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Not for that; not  
3 for a motion to recuse. A judge couldn't order a  
4 party not to file a motion they are entitled to  
5 file.

6 MR. BRANSON: If they found the action  
7 was in bad faith, they couldn't?

8 CHAIRMAN SOULE: I don't think so.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, let's go ahead  
11 and take a vote on that. We might as well get a  
12 consensus.

13 How many feel that sanctions in this case  
14 should be limited -- And, of course, finally, the  
15 problem with limiting to attorney's fees is that  
16 they may or may not be adequate to compensate the  
17 adverse party for the problems that had been  
18 encountered. It may not be adequate to frustrate  
19 the bringing of these solely for delay and without  
20 sufficient cause.

21 MR. LOW: Isn't the purpose, also, we  
22 don't want to encourage people just to file a  
23 motion to recuse judgment? We start out with the  
24 premise that most of our judges are honest and are  
25 going -- I'm not saying in all cases, but we're

1 going to look at it pretty objectively subject to  
2 election and so forth and we should.

3 It's a pretty extreme thing when you say that  
4 a judge -- because he's got a duty to review his  
5 situation. He knows what cases are coming up. If  
6 he thinks he can do it on his own -- we have  
7 judges that say, "I don't think I ought to touch  
8 this case because (loud cough) without any  
9 motions. So I think he's reviewed it and then  
10 the lawyer ought to look pretty carefully before  
11 he files a sworn motion that this judge is biased.  
12 I think that's a pretty far measure when you do  
13 that.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. How many feel  
15 that sanctions should be limited to attorney's  
16 fees and expenses? And how many feel that  
17 sanctions should expand and cover the 215  
18 spectrum. Okay. The consensus is that the 215  
19 spectrum should be the span of the sanctions.

20 You know, I guess we really don't have a  
21 problem in San Antonio because we don't get  
22 delayed. If a judge is recused, the case just  
23 goes down the hall to another judge and he gets a  
24 jury panel. So, it doesn't really happen there  
25 when you have a central docket that can be managed

1 differently..

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Would you read this  
3 one more time?

4 MR. BEARD: He can produce delays in a  
5 lot of counties.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They can in a lot of  
7 counties, yes. And I just wanted to be sure that  
8 I'm forthcoming about how our trial system works.  
9 I don't really have a problem.

10 MR. MCMAINS: If I might propose maybe  
11 even a further compromise.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: On sanctions?

13 MR. MCMAINS: Well, not on the  
14 sanctions. Leave the sanctions as they are, but  
15 in terms of the standards. If the filing of the  
16 motion results in the delay, in disposition of the  
17 pending motion or the trial, and is found to be  
18 brought for purposes of delay, then he's entitled  
19 -- that is, which would solve the problem in part  
20 if there isn't any delay, then he hasn't gotten  
21 anything out of it anyway.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel that  
23 we ought to require that it result in delay, as  
24 well? The standard would be for the purpose of  
25 delay and without sufficient cause and resulting

1 in delay. I don't have the language exactly  
2 straight. How many feel all three of those should  
3 be present? Okay. How many oppose that? Okay.  
4 That's Judge Thomas against and the others for.

5 MR. MCMAINS: What's the problem?

6 JUDGE THOMAS: Well, you see, the only  
7 problem is, what about the other side that, number  
8 one has had to come down and defend, you have  
9 built in another hearing, and maybe it doesn't  
10 result in any delay, but it certainly has  
11 increased cost.

12 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Did you have  
13 a lot of problems with this before?

14 JUDGE THOMAS: We have tremendous  
15 amount of problem with this issue, not only in the  
16 larger metropolitan areas, but in the other  
17 areas. And so what you're doing is you're  
18 increasing the cost of the litigant that's trying  
19 to go to trial.

20 MR. MCMAINS: Luke, I have another  
21 proposal to take care of that, I think. Suppose  
22 that we allow the sanction of attorney's fees for  
23 the making of the motion for purposes of the  
24 delay, and then, if it is resulted in the delay  
25 for all of the other sanctions, which I think

1 would solve the judge's problem, it's going to  
2 require a little more redrafting. Hadley and I  
3 probably could do that at lunch.

4 MR. LOW: That's a good idea.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let me just read it  
6 like I've got it here and see if we can get it  
7 passed like it is or, I mean, if we want it passed  
8 like it's written or not, then we won't put that  
9 in there.

10 The way I've got it now, and that's without  
11 this last suggestion, "If a party files a motion  
12 to recuse under this rule and it is determined by  
13 the presiding judge or the judge designated by him  
14 at the hearing and on motion of the opposite  
15 party, that the motion to recuse is brought solely  
16 for the purpose of delay and without sufficient  
17 cause the judge hearing the motion may, in the  
18 interest of justice, impose any sanction  
19 authorized by Rule 215-2(b)."

20 MR. BEARD: I think there should be at  
21 least one day's notice to the party moving that  
22 you're asking for sanctions, that you shouldn't  
23 just walk into the courtroom and move for  
24 sanctions.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, we have

1 scrupulously avoided trying to change the notice  
2 of motion rule any place we could avoid that. And  
3 there is a general notice of motion rule that we  
4 have. I would hope that we wouldn't start putting  
5 in notice requirements that vary from that because  
6 everybody has gotten accustomed to the general  
7 notice.

8 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me speak a  
9 little bit against Rusty's idea that I thought was  
10 so good when he said it. And that is, I've never  
11 seen a judge strike all the pleadings, enter a  
12 default judgment or enter a dismissal. I've never  
13 seen it, and I, unfortunately, have been in a lot  
14 of sanctions hearings.

15 If we adopt Rusty's amendment, it seems to me  
16 we're telling the district judge that if there is  
17 a delay, do more than the attorney's fees. And  
18 I'm here to tell you, there's always going to be  
19 delay in El Paso because if it's filed, we just  
20 can't get it done.

21 Our administrative judge is in Del Rio and it  
22 comes to El Paso, and that case can't be reset for  
23 three to five months. So there's always going to  
24 be a delay. And I'm not for, in anyway,  
25 encouraging a default judgment or a striking of

1 the pleadings. And that's the problem I see with  
2 Rusty's proposal is, the judge can look at that  
3 and say, "It does result in a delay and,  
4 therefore, I am going to give something harsher."

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The way I read it  
6 does not have Rusty's suggestion in it.

7 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No, I  
8 understand that.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So let's vote on  
10 this and if you want it read it again -- I think  
11 there's a motion to do it this way, isn't there?

12 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Luke, you've  
13 voted about five times on the thing. We've never  
14 gotten to the question of whether we think H ought  
15 to be in there at all, because I'm opposed to it.  
16 I've never filed a motion to recuse in my life.  
17 Do you understand?

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm getting there  
19 right now.

20 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): I do see  
21 situations though in San Antonio. What you-all  
22 are telling me is you don't know who your judge is  
23 until the morning you walk in there. And your  
24 client looks at you and says, "My God, that judge  
25 tried my brother and sent him to the pen."

1           You've got an obligation to that client,  
2           too. And all of a sudden for filing -- and I  
3           understand you're saying for delay and all that,  
4           but the whole concept of sanctions there bothers  
5           me. I don't like it.

6           So, I don't want it in the record that  
7           because we're not talking about whether we want it  
8           at all, we're just assuming that. We're amending  
9           it and doing 30 minutes worth of work before we  
10          get to that question.

11           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam Sparks of San  
12          Angelo has moved that the amendment 18a(h) not be  
13          adopted.

14           MR. MORRIS: Second.

15           CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's seconded. So  
16          the motion is this not be adopted. If you vote  
17          that way, this will not be recommended. If you  
18          vote negative, it will. It's the opposite way we  
19          usually take our votes.

20           MR. MORRIS: I think it's a real sad  
21          commentary that there is a recognized problem, and  
22          by adopting your motion, we're going to play like  
23          the problem doesn't exist. I mean, if we have a  
24          problem then I think it's our obligation to try  
25          and solve it, rather than as a matter of



1 philosophy, say that there isn't a problem. So, I  
2 oppose your motion.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm going to put it  
4 to you without a double negative. How many feel  
5 that this should not be adopted?

6 MR. ADAMS: As written? As you read  
7 it?

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: As amended all the  
9 way through like I've just read it. I'll read it  
10 again if you'd like. How many feel that it should  
11 be adopted? Well, it's unanimous, because even  
12 the movant didn't vote for his motion. So it's  
13 unanimous.

14 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Let the  
15 record reflect that you called for the second vote  
16 very rapidly without time to count the first one.  
17 Sometimes paper doesn't reflect the reality of  
18 what's going on in a room.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is there a motion  
20 for a recount? If there is, I'll entertain it.  
21 Okay. Rusty, is that on this one or on another  
22 one?

23 MR. MCMAINS: No, it's on this one.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

25 MR. MCMAINS: The 18a motion, itself,

1 of course, requires the 10 days notice and such.  
2 It's really silent. The only authorization it  
3 really has is if it was assigned to the case at a  
4 later time than the 10 days.

5 We can be even more specific in terms of when  
6 the sanctions are authorized. If they file it  
7 more than 10 days in advance -- maybe I'm wrong,  
8 Sam. That doesn't help you in El Paso?

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That does.

10 MR. MCMAINS: The problem with more  
11 than 10 days in advance is just going to be  
12 determined before the trial hearing. So, I mean,  
13 it seems to me that the sanction problem, really,  
14 in terms of if it's file for purposes of delay and  
15 such, is largely, if it's done inside the 10-day  
16 period and if you limited the sanctions -- if you  
17 include the "for purposes of delay" standard as we  
18 proposed it, but limit it to those that are filed  
19 with less than the 10 days prior to the hearing, I  
20 really think you're going to probably eliminate  
21 most of the problem, and at the same time not  
22 penalize people for feeling like they have to do  
23 it and do it at the earlier practicable time.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you know, for  
25 those who don't get assigned, you'll never get the

1 benefit of the 10-day rule, and there may be  
2 abuses outside the 10-day rule. I think that's  
3 what Sam --

4 Sam, why don't you report on the next rule.  
5 If it's really important to come back to that, we  
6 will, but we do need to get on with our docket.

7 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): We go to the  
8 next page, 124. We've gotten one page now. And  
9 this is one of several recommendations that comes  
10 from the Counsel of Administrative Judges. This  
11 appears to, in my judgment, be a good rule.

12 Apparently there is some difference in the  
13 way these things are handled, is the only thing I  
14 can figure from the literature that the judges  
15 have sent us.

16 But this rule prescribes that all cases be  
17 filed in random order in counties with two or more  
18 district courts. "And then specifically says that  
19 garnishments, bills of review, will be filed in  
20 the same court, wherein the judgment or primary  
21 debt matter is pending, which can be a problem if  
22 they're not.

23 And the only thing that I can see that is  
24 perhaps different is that the consolidations in  
25 cases pending are to be determined and transferred

1 by the court of first filing. But this rule is  
2 proposed by the Counsel of Administrative Judges.

3 MR. LOW: Isn't that also a practice  
4 anyway? That's what they do.

5 MR. MCMAINS: Yes.

6 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Generally, I  
7 think that's right.

8 MR. LOW: That's a general law.

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Apparently,  
10 though, Buddy, there must be some places where --

11 MR. LOW: Where they don't, yes.

12 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): -- where it  
13 occurs.

14 MR. BECK: There's a problem in  
15 Houston with somebody filing a lawsuit against  
16 five potential defendants. But instead of filing  
17 one lawsuit, they file five. They pick the judge  
18 they want nonsuit for, and then amend their  
19 pleading to get it in the court they want. So I  
20 think this is one of the problems that this rule  
21 is designed to prevent.

22 MR. TINDALL: How will that cure that  
23 problem? I don't see that it really addresses a  
24 nonsuiting --

25 MR. MCMAINS: Well, it means that the

1 first case that he got filed in is --

2 MR. MCCONNICO: No, it doesn't.

3 MR. MCMAINS: I know the rule doesn't  
4 say that.

5 MR. BECK: It doesn't speak for the  
6 precise problem I raised; the local rule we've  
7 adopted deals with that. But I think that the  
8 more general problem with forum shopping is what  
9 this is designed to prevent.

10 MR. LOW: We just have it automatic  
11 that -- I don't know if it's a rule or what. But  
12 in Beaumont if somebody files two or three  
13 lawsuits and somebody wants to consolidate them,  
14 it's just automatically consolidated into one  
15 that's filed first.

16 MR. TINDALL: Yes. But unless there's  
17 a computer, you can quietly file and ask them for  
18 service and just keep playing a random game until  
19 you get the judge you want.

20 MR. BEARD: Well, in McLennan County  
21 we have one judge in court that tries all the  
22 criminal cases and we have three that try the  
23 civil cases as a general matter. So they would be  
24 much opposed to having random filing.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: What do you mean by

1 "random"? What does that mean? Will somebody  
2 tell me?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think they mean in  
4 a strict rotation.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You mean serially  
6 then?

7 MR. TINDALL: No. It can't be strict  
8 rotation because you used to wait at the clerk's  
9 window until the right rubber stamp was to come up  
10 next.

11 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): "Random" means  
12 you draw a button or something.

13 MR. TINDALL: Yes. There are ping-pong  
14 balls that are numbers.

15 JUSTICE WALLACE: In Harris County --  
16 I think they still have it. They have little  
17 balls in a jar. And each court has 10 balls in  
18 that jar. And you reach in and pull out a ball  
19 when a case is filed. And the same court might  
20 get three in a row if it comes up. But out of  
21 every 250 cases, if there's 10 for each court,  
22 then they will all get their equal share. So I  
23 think it's different in every county as to how  
24 they randomly file.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You know, in

1 counties that have separate dockets, too -- the  
2 judges in San Antonio enter an order as they may  
3 under the constitution and they have an absolute  
4 right to do under the constitution, saying that  
5 every other judge is invited to please sit in  
6 their own courts.

7 So every judge sits in every court. So this  
8 doesn't change a thing over there. Judge Onion  
9 sits in Judge Peeple's court and Judge Peeple in  
10 Judge Onion's court. They all sit in all the  
11 courts every day.

12 And I guess forum shopping should be  
13 perceived as being a terrible problem there but  
14 it's really not. On the other hand, judges who  
15 don't cooperate like that, it seems to me like  
16 this is going to kind of drive a wedge between  
17 them where they are just going to say, "You're  
18 not supposed to be entering an order in my case."

19 That's one of the problems that exists in  
20 Harris County, is that there is not cooperation  
21 among the sitting district judges to deal with  
22 each other's problems on an every-day blanket  
23 basis. So I don't know whether it's good or not.

24 MR. MCMAINS: I've got two points.

25 One is, I've always loathed to put a "shall be

1 assigned" in the rule. I realize that -- I mean,  
2 I think we're dealing only with the initial  
3 assignment. But we do have the state -- what's  
4 it's in the government code on the -- I guess it's  
5 not in the government code yet, but in 200a-1, the  
6 exchange of benches within multi-district  
7 counties.

8 And obviously, in your practice in San  
9 Antonio, judges can hear anybody's lawsuit. And  
10 somebody is going to take this rule to mean that,  
11 "You have got to hear my lawsuit." And that  
12 that's the purpose of it. And I don't think that  
13 was what was intended, to effect the exchange of  
14 benches rules. But it might be construed to have  
15 some impact on that. And I don't think we could  
16 pass a rule that conflicts with the statute in  
17 terms of the power of any of district judges to do  
18 that.

19 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I don't know  
20 what the judges themselves who asked for this rule  
21 really meant, but on the "shall be assigned" on  
22 garnishments and bills of review, you know, I'm  
23 sure that would be delegated to the clerk. And  
24 that's a good rule and that causes a problem.

25 Now, our system is not like Luke's. We have



1 16 district court jurisdictions. And before you  
2 consolidate a case, you've got to have a motion to  
3 transfer, to transfer that case to the other case  
4 so that a judge can then determine whether he's  
5 going on consolidate them.

6 MR. MCMAINS: For instance, it says,  
7 though, "every motion for consolidation or joint  
8 hearing shall be heard in the court which the  
9 first case is filed," which -- whereas the  
10 exchange of benches statute specifically provides  
11 that any judge in the courthouse can sit for the  
12 other judges.

13 This appears to be a dictate that that not  
14 occur. And I'm saying, I think that's a conflict  
15 with the statute insofar as we dictate who should  
16 be heard.

17 MR. MCCONNICO: Could I speak to  
18 that? I think that only dictates for  
19 consolidation or joint hearing about the  
20 consolidation between the cases. I don't think  
21 that that dictates anything to any other hearing  
22 or the trial of a case as written.

23 MR. MCMAINS: Yes. But it doesn't make  
24 any difference. I mean, any restriction on  
25 exchange of benches is in derogation of the

1 statute.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does one judge in  
3 Harris County have to take every civil case that  
4 is being filed by Hermann Hospital against the  
5 dishonest employees? Because those rise out of,  
6 many of them, the same transactions under number  
7 one.

8 Does one judge in Harris County have to take  
9 every asbestosis case that comes out of one huge  
10 school district because they arise out of same  
11 transaction or occurrence? I mean, this thing is  
12 pretty far reaching. Read number one: In any  
13 case arising out of the same transaction or  
14 occurrence." Now, this got tabled in 1985 by our  
15 committee.

16 MR. BEARD: Table it again.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Except it's time to  
18 act. Let's get it up or down.

19 MR. MCCONNICO: Where are you reading,  
20 Luke?

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I just know  
22 historically that number one --

23 JUSTICE WALLACE: It's on 27b, not  
24 27a.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm on 27A.

1 JUSTICE WALLACE: "A" doesn't meet to  
2 what we're been talking about. "A" just says you  
3 consolidate garnishment stuff and there isn't no  
4 case.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Are we talking about  
6 A and B now? I thought we were just talking about  
7 27a.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess I am, I'm  
9 sorry.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Should we consider  
11 both of them together or could they be considered  
12 separately?

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, it's a  
14 scheme. I don't know how you want to approach it,  
15 because you've got "A" and "B" for related cases  
16 and "C" for temporary orders, and all three of  
17 them pulled into one court-related matters.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, "A" is a filing  
19 and "B" is a transfer. It seems to me they're two  
20 different things.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you file a case  
22 at random. If a related case gets filed in  
23 another court, it's to be transferred. And if  
24 temporary orders, except in emergencies, the court  
25 in which the case was filed has to hear the

1 temporary orders. And that's the scheme; is that  
2 right, Sam?

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: So we really to need  
4 to consider A, B, and C together then.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They're all  
6 recommended by the Counsel of Administration of  
7 Justice.

8 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Right. We were  
9 taking them individually. I don't know how we  
10 could do "B," and maybe I'm just reading "B" too  
11 generally. But I've read "B" as you could talk  
12 about one court doing something with a case in one  
13 part of state to another part of state. "A" --  
14 you know there's no limitations on "B" anywhere,  
15 that I could see.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Steve, are you  
17 inclined to adopt this? I'm not really  
18 understanding. I don't know whether there's any  
19 sympathy to adopt it or not really. I guess, we  
20 really need to kind of see whether the committee  
21 feels this needs to be done. And if it does, then  
22 go ahead and talk about it until we get it  
23 straightened out. And if it doesn't move on with  
24 the docket.

25 JUDGE THOMAS: Well, it seems to me

1 that the problems that this tries to address are  
2 problems that some jurisdictions, for instance,  
3 Harris County, Dallas County. And so forth, have  
4 in the forum shopping.

5 And so, I guess, my question would be, why do  
6 we need it here and why couldn't that be handled  
7 under the local rules? That's the way, for  
8 instance, we've done in Dallas County is, we've  
9 adopted local rules, for instance, that says you  
10 can't file five different divorce cases and pick  
11 your court. It is the court that had the case  
12 first. So I'm wondering if it wouldn't be better  
13 solved by local rules.

14 MR. MCCONNICO: I think that's a good  
15 suggestion.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. How many feel  
17 that 27a, b, and c should be rejected and that  
18 attention directed to the possibility of local  
19 rules for local problems?

20 How many oppose that? Okay that's  
21 unanimous. It's unanimous to reject 27a, b and c.

22 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Can we amend  
23 that to write the Counsel on Administrative Judges  
24 that this is a matter that we hope that they will  
25 take up with local rules instead of just saying we

1 object to this.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'll so write them  
3 and I'll send them a copy of our debate.

4 MR. MCMAINS: May I suggest something,  
5 Luke?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir.

7 MR. MCMAINS: I don't know where this  
8 is at; I'm sure it's in your section. Isn't the  
9 problem with the forum shopping -- couldn't it  
10 really be solved if you required that a party who  
11 is filing a lawsuit, if that lawsuit, you know,  
12 arising out of the same transaction, had ever been  
13 previously filed to allege that?

14 MR. BRANSON: Besides that, there are  
15 people that don't think forum shopping is a  
16 problem.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Rule 72, Sam. We  
18 are now on Page 128, Rule 72.

19 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): This is, I  
20 guess, a rule we can refer to, as Sam Sparks from  
21 San Angelo was talking about yesterday. As far as  
22 I can see, Jeremy Wicker's request is to add the  
23 adverse party or his attorneys or attorney on the  
24 notice on any pleadings, plea or motion. It, as  
25 he says, returns the rule to the way it was

1 before, and everybody I've talked to says they  
2 think it's an improvement. So I move that we  
3 adopt Rule 72 as presented.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why do we  
5 singularize parties? Is that the only change?

6 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why do we need to do  
8 that?

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Sam, what this means  
10 then, let's assume you have plaintiffs suing  
11 multiple defendants. And then one of the -- a  
12 defendant then wants to file an amended pleading  
13 and would only be required to serve the plaintiff,  
14 rather than his co-defendants. Shouldn't the  
15 other defendants be made aware of the pleadings  
16 which have been filed by the other co-defendants?

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's why that was  
18 changed.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's why it was  
20 changed. And I don't understand why you would  
21 want to go back to the 384 rule.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that a motion to  
23 reject, Hadley?

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

1 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): You're right.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think everybody  
3 ought to be advised of all pleadings which have  
4 been filed in the case because it might well  
5 affect something you want to do.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, as a matter of  
7 order, you move -- Sam, are you withdrawing your  
8 motion in favor of Hadley's?

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULE: Hadley has moved to  
11 second that this be rejected. Those in favor show  
12 by hands. Opposed? Unanimously rejected. Next  
13 will be the rule on Page 130, Rule 99.

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Luke, this is  
15 one that just came in a couple of weeks ago and  
16 I'm trying to think who recommended that.

17 MR. BEARD: I move we reject the  
18 proposed Amendment 99.

19 MR. TINDALL: Why?

20 MR. BEARD: It's an additional  
21 sentence. Why do we need that? What does that  
22 add to the practice? You know, you either go to  
23 the sheriff or go to the plaintiff's attorney or  
24 go somewhere else.

25 MR. LOW: Well, there's no problem



1 that we know of in the area, so what's your --

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Is there some  
3 reason -- what's the reason for this Sam, do you  
4 know?

5 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes. This is  
6 one of a group of -- I'm trying to find some of  
7 the literature.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, while your  
9 looking at that, let me back up to Rule 72 again.  
10 There is one thing in here, "A motion of any  
11 character which is not, by law or by these rules,  
12 required to be served." That means citation,  
13 doesn't it?

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Where are you?

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right at the top.  
16 "Whenever any party files, or asks leave to file  
17 any pleadings, plea or motion of any character  
18 which is not, by law or by these rules, required  
19 to be served".

20 I see, never mind. I'll withdraw it. That's  
21 fine because "served" means served and this is  
22 notice; that's right. Rule 99.

23 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): The only thing  
24 I can say is that this is one of the serveral  
25 suggestions that we have received. Apparently,

1 different people have problems with clerks,  
2 different people have problems with the sheriffs,  
3 different people have problems with the judge  
4 issuing orders for substitute service or automatic  
5 orders for professional process servers, and this  
6 is just one of many kinds of suggestions. I don't  
7 know of any problem we have so it just comes to  
8 you sterile if you-all want to consider it or not.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are there clerks  
10 that will not release the citations to parties to  
11 counsel for counsel to select --

12 MR. TINDALL: Yes.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- ways to get them  
14 served?

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Apparently.

16 MR. BEARD: I've never heard of that.

17 MR. TINDALL: In Harris County, if you  
18 want in-county service, it's going to be --  
19 there's a lock on all those citations by the  
20 constable's office and if you want to go get  
21 someone else to serve those papers, another  
22 constable, you can't do it. They possess the  
23 papers.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And why do they have  
25 the pipeline from Ray Hardy's office, exclusively?

1 MR. TINDALL: Because administratively  
2 that's the way it's set up and unless it's an  
3 out-of-county citation as reflected in the  
4 petition that you're filing they won't give you  
5 the citation.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Ray Hardy won't.

7 MR. TINDALL: That's right. So if you  
8 have got an off-duty deputy sheriff that may help  
9 you chase down a roving defendant, you've got  
10 problems.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Ray Hardy is  
12 blocking that.

13 MR. TINDALL: That's right.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: He's got no right to  
15 do that.

16 MR. TINDALL: I don't think it ought  
17 to be in the hands of the litigants. You're  
18 trying to get service on the defendant.

19 MR. BEARD: I think that's a local  
20 problem .

21 MR. TINDALL: Well, if it's a local  
22 problem and we can't cure it there --

23 MR. BEARD: Slap a mandamus on him.

24 MR. ADAMS: What's wrong with the  
25 rule? There's nothing wrong with this rule.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: There's nothing  
2 wrong with the suggestion, is there?

3                   MR. TINDALL: I think it's a great  
4 suggestion.

5                   JUSTICE WALLACE: One of the problems  
6 we keep hearing is that the clerk has authority to  
7 serve by certified mail, for instance, but some of  
8 the clerks refuse to do so. They're going to do  
9 it their way because the rule says they "may" and  
10 rather than "shall". And that was suggestion I've  
11 heard from several different people.

12                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): There is also,  
13 apparently, in some practices, rather than being a  
14 favored constable, it's the sheriff's department  
15 in lieu of the constable, and a lot of the people  
16 have been doing this formally by just simply going  
17 to the judge at the time of the filing and getting  
18 an order which they felt like was unnecessary  
19 order that the clerk was ordered to -- I didn't  
20 see anything wrong with the rule. I just don't  
21 file these lawsuits.

22                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, of course, Ray  
23 Hardy makes some of his own law over there. And I  
24 don't mind that being on the record. And if he's  
25 made law here that's obstructing the flow of

1 cases, then we need to address that.

2 MR. BECK: Luke, I've only heard two  
3 problems that have been raised. One is the one  
4 that Harry has mentioned, and the second one is  
5 the delay from the time you file the lawsuit until  
6 the time it's processed, citation is issued and  
7 delivered back to whomever is going to serve the  
8 citation of petition.

9 My concern is that this language doesn't  
10 really correct either of those problems. Because  
11 the same problem that Harry mentioned is not going  
12 to be cured because they can say. "Well, wait a  
13 minute. We have sent it to the sheriff and he is  
14 one of person's that's responsible for service."  
15 And it doesn't mention address the delay question  
16 at all. If delay is a problem, we ought to put  
17 "properly" somewhere in here. It's not in here  
18 now.

19 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me speak to  
20 that, because if you look at Rule 103 -- and  
21 perhaps we ought to look at these in a series.  
22 The amendment in 103 had -- and that's the next  
23 page. "Anyone who is of the age of 18 or more and  
24 competent to testify and is not a party to the  
25 suit is allowed to serve civil process."

1           So this would permit, of course, a plaintiff  
2           to file a lawsuit, standing there getting a  
3           citation, and having somebody to do the service.  
4           So that addresses the --

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think that's going  
6           to be more controversial, that second part. At  
7           least it has been in previous meetings. But if we  
8           change this to read -- the suggestion in Rule 99  
9           to say -- make it an active instead of passive a  
10          sentence. "The clerk shall promptly deliver such  
11          citation to the plaintiff as requested" or  
12          "somebody else as requested by the plaintiff."  
13          Does that get to both what you, David, and you,  
14          Harry, are saying?

15                   MR. TINDALL: That's fine. As long as  
16          the litigant has control of where the citation  
17          goes.

18                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. How many  
19          favor the rule as now stated?

20                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, I like the way  
21          you phrased it, instead of the way it's phrased  
22          here.

23                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: "The clerk shall  
24          promptly deliver."

25                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   Okay.  Those in  
2                   favor of it as rewritten there by me, hold your  
3                   hand up.  Opposed?  Okay, that is recommended,  
4                   unanimously.

5                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:  All right.  Now,  
6                   repeat that, would you?

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Yes, sir.  I'll go  
8                   over it again.  I'm just going to read the  
9                   underscored part of it.  Insert from the  
10                  beginning, "The clerk shall promptly deliver" and  
11                  then small "s".

12                  Well, let's see, Judge, I'm not reading the  
13                  first, I'm just reading the underscored, which is  
14                  the change.

15                  JUSTICE WALLACE:  "The clerk shall  
16                  promptly deliver such citation."

17                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Yes, sir.

18                  PROFESSOR EDGAR:  "As requested" --

19                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  And then strike -- I  
20                  struck something I can't even read through it  
21                  anymore.  Strike "shall be delivered," and leave  
22                  the rest of it.

23                  PROFESSOR EDGAR:  "The clerk shall  
24                  deliver" --

25                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  "Promptly deliver

1 such citations."

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: "As requested by the  
3 plaintiff."

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I would just take  
5 out "shall be delivered." Here's the way I have  
6 it, "The clerk shall promptly deliver such  
7 citations to the plaintiff or the plaintiff's  
8 attorney or those persons responsible for service  
9 as set forth in these rules as shall be requested  
10 by the plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorneys."

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Why don't you put  
12 "as requested"?

13 MR. MCCONNICO: As may be requested.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: "As may be  
15 requested" rather than "shall be."

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Shall be requested"  
17 should be all deleted and the word "directed"  
18 inserted, because you're talking about the  
19 plaintiff directing the delivery, and you use  
20 request for issuance of service in the previous  
21 line. So add "directed by the plaintiff or the  
22 plaintiff's attorney." I'll reread it.

23 "The clerk shall promptly deliver such  
24 citations to the plaintiff or the plaintiff's  
25 attorney or those persons responsible for service



1 as set forth in these rules as directed by the  
2 plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorney."

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

4 MR. BECK: Why do you need that middle  
5 phrase? Why can't you just say "The clerk shall  
6 promptly deliver such citations as directed by the  
7 plaintiff or the plaintiff's attorney"?

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, it limits the  
9 people that the citation can be given to, and  
10 maybe that should be limited to people that are  
11 entitled to have some control.

12 MR. NIX: Doesn't the next rule pick  
13 that up, though?

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes, it does.

15 MR. TINDALL: Well, I see a lot in  
16 this that is very good, though, because you can  
17 get there and tell the clerk, "I want to take it  
18 out to the constable right now." Otherwise, if  
19 you have to go through the machinations going to  
20 the Central constable's office, and they have got  
21 to put it on the computer, and it would be on the  
22 van run the next morning.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm only being a  
24 devil's advocate with David. I probably am going  
25 to want that clerk to deliver that to my

1           paralegal.

2                   MR. TINDALL:    Sure.

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   And not me or my  
4           client.

5                   MR. BECK:    My point is that you ought  
6           to have the right to tell the clerk how you want  
7           it delivered.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   That's David's  
9           point.  I'm only trying to respond maybe why it's  
10          this way.  How many feel that we ought to just  
11          have unbridled discretion with the lawyer to  
12          direct the clerk who it is delivered to?  Show by  
13          hands.

14                   MR. TINDALL:    Absolutely.

15                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   Those opposed?  
16          Because the only risk I see is a limitations suit  
17          filed to forestall limitations and put the file  
18          -- and you've got to forthwith to try to get  
19          service to forestall limitations as well.

20                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:   That's a risk the  
21          plaintiff runs when he selects that method.

22                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   When he selects that  
23          method, then he runs that risk.

24                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:   That's a risk he  
25          runs.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Can you see any  
2 other problem with just anybody getting it?

3                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: No. Leave it to the  
4 plaintiff's discretion with what he wants to do  
5 with it.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULE: Okay. Well, we'll do  
7 that, too.

8                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Do we end it  
9 after the words "plaintiff's attorney"?

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, "promptly  
11 deliver such citations." Okay.

12                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: "As directed by the  
13 plaintiff."

14                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. We're going to  
15 strike all of the second underscored line, all of  
16 the third underscored line and "rules" on the  
17 fourth, and then read, "The clerk shall promptly  
18 deliver such citations."

19                  JUSTICE WALLACE: "To those persons."

20                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: "To such persons."

21                  MR. ADAMS: Let's just say "as  
22 directed by the plaintiff."

23                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: "To such persons as  
24 directed by the plaintiff or the plaintiff's  
25 attorney."

1 MR. BEARD: Luke, we say over and over  
2 again, "plaintiff or plaintiff's attorney." Why  
3 don't we have something that "plaintiff" means  
4 "plaintiff's attorneys" in appropriate cases, so  
5 we don't just keep adding those words.

6 MR. TINDALL: It should be the  
7 "party's attorney."

8 MR. BEARD: I mean, when you refer to  
9 a party, it can mean his attorney, so we don't  
10 have to just add all those words. Party includes  
11 its attorney.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I guess we'll  
13 just say "by the plaintiff," because his agent can  
14 speak for him if we're going to do that.

15 MR. TINDALL: Make it party, if it  
16 doesn't destroy the grammar Luke. You've got  
17 petitioners in family law cases, you've got  
18 contemnors you've got all the kinds of creatures  
19 that get citations issued.

20 MR. BECK: Luke, is this intended to  
21 include counterclaims?

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you don't have  
23 to do that anymore. That's now clearly permitted  
24 by certified mail.

25 Let's go back up then in the first sentence

1 if we're going to change the word about  
2 petitioners, respondents, plaintiffs, defendants  
3 and so forth.

4 "When a petition is filed with the clerk he  
5 shall promptly issue such citations." Why don't  
6 we say "defendant or defendant's as such citations  
7 as shall be requested by any party or his  
8 attorney."

9 And we can say "party." Strike attorney, if  
10 you wish, to respond to Pat's concerns. So it  
11 would be "when a petition is filed with the  
12 clerk."

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Just say "The clerk  
14 shall promptly."

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: As shall be  
16 requested by any party. The clerk shall promptly  
17 deliver such citations.

18 MR. TINDALL: To the party requested.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: To any persons  
20 designated.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "By the plaintiff or  
23 the plaintiff's attorney."

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't know why you  
25 have to do it. I don't know why you need to have

1 to have "or his attorney," either one.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: A party can make a  
3 request through his agent, and I guess that's what  
4 we're saying.

5 How many feel like we ought to leave in "or  
6 his attorney" and how many want it to stay out?  
7 How many want to leave it in? How many want to  
8 take it out? Well, we'll leave it in.

9 MR. MCCONNICO: Luke, why don't you  
10 read it as written down?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I want to be sure  
12 I've got it now and I'm going to add one other  
13 thing.

14 Okay. I'm just writing here on the case  
15 where most of us are not accustomed to sending the  
16 designation through. This is going to require a  
17 new piece of paper unless we put a fail-safe in  
18 it. And every time we're going to have to tell  
19 the clerk what to do because they have got their  
20 usual course of proceedings. So I just added, "In  
21 the absence of such designation, the clerk shall  
22 delivery such citations according to the clerk's  
23 ordinary course of proceedings."

24 There's no magic in the language, but I'm  
25 trying to get to a default position where the

1 clerk failing to get a designation can do  
2 something with the citation. So it would read, if  
3 we put that in, -- and you-all be thinking about  
4 how to say this --

5 MR. BEARD: If the plaintiff's  
6 attorney doesn't ask the clerk to do anything,  
7 they normally won't do anything anyway.

8 MR. TINDALL: Only mail back to the  
9 attorney.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, they do in San  
11 Antonio; they send it to the sheriff and it works  
12 good. So, "When a petition is filed with the  
13 clerk the clerk, shall promptly issue such  
14 citations as shall be requested by any party or  
15 its attorney. The clerk shall promptly delivery  
16 such citations to any person designated --"

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Persons.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: --"To any person,"  
19 plural?

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, we're talking  
21 about plural citations, so you would have plural  
22 persons.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Persons, right.  
24 "Persons designated by the requesting party or his  
25 attorney, or in the absence of such designation

1 the clerk shall deliver such citations according  
2 to the clerk's ordinary course of proceedings."

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Wouldn't that be a  
4 separate sentence rather than or?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's fine. Any  
6 further comment on this?

7 MR. BECK: I really don't think we  
8 need "or the plaintiff's attorney" in there. We  
9 ought to be consistent. In the first sentence we  
10 cut it out and referred to the "party."

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I'll put it  
12 back in.

13 MR. BECK: Why don't we just put "such  
14 party" in the second sentence instead of saying  
15 "by the plaintiff or the attorney," and you can  
16 always rule --

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I'm going to  
18 take one more show of hands. Judge Woods feels  
19 like we need it there, and I can understand that,  
20 but David Beck feels it surpluses, and I can  
21 understand that. That's the issue.

22 All in favor of leaving "or his attorney"  
23 there raise your hands. Three. Those who oppose  
24 leaving "or his attorney" there raise your hands.  
25 There are now six. We will delete it then, and we



1 can vote again on it in a little bit if you want  
2 to.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: "In the absence of  
4 designation the clerk --"

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Shall deliver such  
6 citations according to the clerk's ordinary course  
7 of proceedings."

8 JUSTICE WALLACE: On that very first  
9 sentence.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Let's go  
11 over it again.

12 JUSTICE WALLACE: It should be "when a  
13 petition is filed the clerk shall" -- It's got to  
14 be filed with the clerk; you can't file it with  
15 any clerk.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Filed with the  
17 clerk.

18 JUSTICE WALLACE: Okay. "When a  
19 petition is filed the clerk shall promptly issue  
20 such citations."

21 MR. MCCONNICO: Oh, I see.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I was wondering,  
23 really, and I was looking in the rule preceding  
24 it. There really isn't any place in the rule that  
25 says where you file.

1 JUSTICE WALLACE: That's the only  
2 place you can.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I agree with that.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You can file with  
5 the judge, some things. The judge has authority  
6 to file anything his clerk can file.

7 MR. MCCONNICO: Not a petition.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Not a petition? He  
9 can't file a petition with the Judge?

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No.

11 JUSTICE WALLACE: No. The judge had  
12 no jurisdiction until --

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right.

14 MR. TINDALL: While we're on this  
15 rule, I have one little sentence I'd like to add  
16 at the end of what we said there. Let me read it  
17 out loud: "A party may request more than one  
18 citation to be issued for service on any party  
19 entitled to service."

20 If you've run into trying -- the defendant  
21 may be in Baytown; the defendant may be in Katy,  
22 and the clerk won't give you more than one.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that right? Ray  
24 Hardy won't do that?

25 MR. TINDALL: That's right. The first

1 one has got to expire to get it back, and if  
2 you're trying to get --

3 JUDGE THOMAS: Why don't you-all just  
4 elect a new district clerk?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think that the  
6 first sentence covers that, Harry. It says he is  
7 to issue all the citations you request, issue  
8 "all." We'll put "all" in there then.

9 MR. TINDALL: I was just going to  
10 expressly say you can get more than one citation  
11 to issue for service on any party entitled  
12 service.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, I don't know  
14 why you have that right anyhow.

15 MR. TINDALL: Well, you would think  
16 you would, Hadley.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think you do. I  
18 think you've just got a clerk that you're afraid  
19 to make do what he's required to do.

20 MR. TINDALL: He says, "Well, give me  
21 back the first citation before I issue an alias  
22 citation."

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Mandamus him. Go to  
24 the district court and mandamus him.

25 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Before we lose

1 everybody on this exciting topic, in the next  
2 series of things of these Rule 103's, what we  
3 already passed on Rule 103 is, as the Judge has  
4 indicated, we made it mandatory upon request for  
5 clerk to issue citation by mail.

6 Now, could there possibly be -- which was a  
7 good change. Could there possibly be any conflict  
8 with 99 as we're doing it where the clerk could  
9 say under this rule that they don't have to issue  
10 the citation by mail as required by Rule 103?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think he's to  
12 deliver to a person designated which can include  
13 the defendant.

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Okay.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And let's make that  
16 clear. That is our intention, that one of the  
17 parties he can be required to deliver it to by  
18 service is the defendant himself, under the  
19 mandatory requirement that the clerk serve by  
20 certified mail.

21 Is that a unanimous view that that's the way  
22 this should be construed? And if so, hold your  
23 hand up?

24 MR. TINDALL: Sure.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. That is

1 a unanimous view of record at this point. Is that  
2 a unanimous view that -- and of Harry, you can  
3 show this to Ray Hardy -- that the first sentence  
4 entitles a party to as many citations as that  
5 party wants to pay for against any given  
6 defendant. Is that the view? If so hold your  
7 hands up. That's unanimous and that includes  
8 Justice Wallace.

9 MR. TINDALL: Your first vote in two  
10 days.

11 JUSTICE WALLACE: That was an  
12 automatic reflex.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Then  
14 Rule 99 is approved unanimously unless I hear a  
15 dissent as we have written written it down. Okay,  
16 Rule 103.

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me save us  
18 some time on Rule 103. I wanted to remind you,  
19 we've already passed 103, which makes it mandatory  
20 on the clerk to issue the citations by mail if you  
21 request it.

22 Now, the next several 103's range --

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, that's not in  
24 this book though, is it?

25 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. That's been  
2 taken out.

3                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): We passed it in  
4 November of 1985, and I have it for you, which  
5 reminds me, Luke, we need to communicate, just the  
6 two of us, to get the wording right on what we are  
7 passing.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. That's fine.

9                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): But let me go  
10 over the Rule 103's because I think we could spend  
11 the rest of the day on it. I don't think it's  
12 that important other than for the committee to  
13 give us direction on rewriting 103, if necessary.

14                   All of the suggestions, and everybody in  
15 every part of the state is having service  
16 problems. They all range from the first 103,  
17 which is Page 131, that simply says that anyone  
18 over 18 can serve it.

19                   Two, incredible -- service by -- it seems to  
20 me incredible, service by plaintiffs or their  
21 staff, counsel with these elaborate affidavits and  
22 returns and that type of thing, that run through,  
23 I just selected some, but run through page 144.

24                   What I think we ought to do, Luke, is to get  
25 a consensus of the committee as to what service we

1 think 103 ought to do and then our committee will  
2 redraft one, rather than go through, individually,  
3 each of these. It goes all the way from "anybody  
4 over 18" to the way we have it now, "motion and  
5 order on anybody" to "a party who can certify the  
6 affidavits which controls litigation service with  
7 the plaintiff's lawyer if the plaintiff has a  
8 lawyer."

9 So you could be glad to read all of these  
10 things, but that's what it is. The most liberal  
11 one is the first one, and then there are different  
12 ways to attacking it.

13 We're getting communication from judges who  
14 don't like to be interrupted to sign an order on  
15 service that is routine. We're getting  
16 communications from clerks, a lot of lawyers that  
17 say that clerks won't do anything. We're getting  
18 a lot of communication with criticizing the  
19 sheriffs, or like you've got a favorite constable  
20 in Harris County.

21 There's just a lot of problems, so we do need  
22 to address the problems. But, now, whether we  
23 want it wide open like the first one has, or an  
24 affidavit on the service like the last one has, is  
25 what this committee should determine.

1 MR. BEARD: Luke, this committee has  
2 wrestled with this problem for many years. I  
3 recall Judge Cowart used to propose viable  
4 (phonetic) anything that would approach "sewer  
5 service," he called it, like they have in New  
6 York, in which the processor of service throws it  
7 in the nearest sewer and certifies that he served  
8 it and they get to be called judges. And I think  
9 we ought to be careful about changing our present  
10 rule in that respect.

11 MR. TINDALL: I think 44 or 47 states  
12 allow private process service. And I think that  
13 if we're serious about trying to provide speedy  
14 and efficient justice, nothing is more called for  
15 than to allow disinterested persons to serve  
16 citation.

17 The system is totally broke. The cases are  
18 horrible. The private process companies have been  
19 enjoined in Dallas by constables and sheriffs who  
20 are jealously holding on to this work.

21 We get citations into this state all the time  
22 for service as a courtesy to lawyers in other  
23 states on litigants in this state who are having  
24 to answer lawsuits in other states.

25 The sewer service fear has never been born



1 out in the states that have adopted private  
2 process. It's not born out in the federal  
3 system. It's a means to give notice to a  
4 defendant that he's to be due in court.

5 We allow a postman to deliver a citation.  
6 Why in the world can't an individual who under  
7 oath delivers it to a defendant, be allowed to do  
8 it? It's just anacronysm that's long overdue.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, on that point,  
10 you must get the defendant's signature on a green  
11 card before that postman has achieved service. It  
12 has to be signed by addressee only, not by agent.  
13 That's the whole problem with service from the  
14 clerk's office.

15 MR. TINDALL: Well, that's probably  
16 the reason that you don't use postal service as a  
17 result of that.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It is. You can't  
19 just have it certified mail with a green card  
20 coming back if somebody signs as a party or his  
21 agent. It's got to be signed by the addressee  
22 only, and by then, they know what's going on.

23 MR. TINDALL: Well, I think the system  
24 is broke, 40 to 60 percent, depending on whether  
25 you count taxes in this state, are family law

1 cases. And chasing service consumes tens of  
2 millions of dollars of people's time in this state  
3 because you can't get effective service.

4 And, I mean reform is crying out in this  
5 area. I think it's a courageous proposal here to  
6 allow people to serve these papers. They're not  
7 thrown into sewers in other states. And it  
8 certainly worked for a number of years now on  
9 subpoenas, and I don't think we have had a problem  
10 of people getting picked up on attachments because  
11 of sewer subpoenas.

12 And I realize the subpoena is not a lawsuit  
13 but I think that fear is really misplaced  
14 particularly, if you require to return citation to  
15 be under oath by the person who served it severe  
16 penalties if it were falsely done.

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me support  
18 Harry for a minute. You notice on page 137, one  
19 of these proposals is just do it by first class  
20 mail. And there was an act introduced in the  
21 legislature last time for that, and the  
22 legislature, in their wisdom, may well pass  
23 something like this.

24 So I think we should we should act because  
25 nobody relies upon -- or very few people rely upon

1 the sheriff's department and major cities just  
2 can't do it, I mean, this question of how many  
3 months you may be taking.

4 The concepts are on professional process  
5 serves, which we all use, do you do it by motion  
6 in order? Do you do did it by allowing -- as we  
7 attempted to do, or we've done in Rule 99 that we  
8 just looked at, if we adopt a change in Rule 103  
9 and 106. Do we do it as a matter of right just by  
10 directing the clerk to deliver it to ABC Process  
11 Serving Inc.? Or do we have a motion and order  
12 for it? Or do we ignore it?

13 But I think we've got to liberalize it. I  
14 think the change we've made on keeping service by  
15 mail at the clerk's office is good, although we  
16 still have the right to do it in other ways. And  
17 there are some suggestions here that lawyers can  
18 do that. It may be that that's the best way to do  
19 it. We've got to do something, I view or the  
20 legislature is going to put in an act that is  
21 worse.

22 MR. NIX: I agree, Sam. I agree with  
23 Harry completely. We need to do something.

24 MR. MCCONNICO: Luke, I agree. I  
25 think we need to liberalize it. But I remember

1 several years ago when I was a briefing attorney  
2 and this came up to this committee, there was a  
3 lot of evidence that at that point in time  
4 presented to the committee --

5 MR. SPIVEY: Can you talk louder, I  
6 can't hear you?

7 MR. MCCONNICO: -- but there were  
8 abuses in other states and the other states have  
9 not have had perfect system. And when this came  
10 up to this committee -- oh, it's been eight, nine  
11 years ago -- the abuses and studies that were done  
12 in the other states showed how their default  
13 judgments had increased, how they had had more  
14 fights over default judgments.

15 And I'm not using that as an excuse not to  
16 liberalize where we are because I think we do need  
17 to liberalize. I'm just saying we need to learn  
18 from their mistakes and realize that this has a  
19 lot of consequences and maybe put some  
20 restrictions upon our system, I think, which are  
21 some of those proposals that will prevent some of  
22 the problems that have occurred in other states.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, that, of  
24 course, is -- what we're getting to here -- we'll  
25 look at 106b(2). This is all we're being asked to

1 do, and that is, eliminate the judge from  
2 process. We're not being asked to expand anything  
3 other than eliminate the judge from process.

4 Now, we do have due process problems. When  
5 does a party have notice, as a matter of law, that  
6 he's been sued? When does a party not have  
7 notice, as a matter of law, that he's been sued, I  
8 guess, is really the way to state it.

9 And that's been the problem that's flowed  
10 back and forth across this table is, how are we  
11 sure that we, in our Texas practice, have rules  
12 that achieve this due process. If they don't, the  
13 rules are void. So there's no need to have that.

14 I, frankly, think the first class proposal is  
15 just unconstitutional, because the first class  
16 mail, too often, doesn't ever get where it's  
17 supposed to get. And you're talking about taking  
18 a default judgment against a party of lawsuit  
19 based on a letter. And you're going to have  
20 somebody hold that that is just unconstitutional  
21 as a rule.

22 Now, here, though, in 106b(2) -- I don't know  
23 whether that would be sustained on appeal; that's  
24 another story, but somebody will.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Did you go by 103

1 while I was out of the room?

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, we're talking  
3 about 103, but I'm bringing up -- 106b(2) says  
4 that, "On a motion by any parties supported by  
5 affidavits, a judge can order that any way that  
6 achieves due process" is a way of service. It's  
7 unlimited.

8 MR. TINDALL: Well, that's too  
9 restrictive, imposing on litigants, middle class  
10 families, and wealthy litigants. Otherwise they  
11 have to go down there and take the judge's time to  
12 get someone other than a sheriff or constable to  
13 serve papers.

14 MR. LOW: Well, you got to prepare  
15 your papers. And how much longer does it take to  
16 prepare that? You have got to prepare your  
17 lawsuit anyway. Adding another paragraph and  
18 asking the judge, that doesn't take that much  
19 time.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the middle  
21 ground that has gotten a lot of our attention and  
22 has never been resolved but is still active, is  
23 some recognition of professional process servers  
24 who might even be given an oath by somebody, some  
25 official, who would have a sworn duty to carry out

1 some kind of office, and I assume that that takes  
2 legislative action now.

3 Process servers have been agitating in the  
4 legislature to get statutory recognition. I don't  
5 know where that stands. Does anybody? Harry?

6 MR. TINDALL: In '83 it passed  
7 overwhelmingly in the legislature and was vetoed  
8 by the governor. In '85 it never saw the light of  
9 the committee. So it's dead for years at this  
10 point.

11 MR. MORRIS: One of my  
12 ex-investigators is real active in that process  
13 servers group. And he says that the political  
14 cloud of the sheriffs and all those people have  
15 just got that on the bottom; it's not going to  
16 come back up. In fact, he called and allotted on  
17 this committee. I need to make that disclosure.

18 MR. SPIVEY: Well, how are you going  
19 to vote?

20 MR. MORRIS: I'm going to wait and see  
21 what's proposed.

22 MR. BEARD: If the legislature makes  
23 it a felony to falsely certify citation, you might  
24 accept something like that. But I just do not  
25 trust, particularly, what collection people might

1 do with respect to certifying service.

2 JUDGE THOMAS: If I remember the  
3 Dallas case correctly, the injunction said, number  
4 one, that first we had to give it to the sheriff  
5 or constable. If they couldn't serve it or  
6 refused to serve it, then we could appoint after  
7 motion and so forth, which has created a real  
8 problem, obviously, in the family courts, which is  
9 one of the areas where this is drastically needed.

10 Thirty percent, for instance, of my contempt  
11 docket this week alone had to be reset for lack of  
12 service. So, I guess my only plea would be if you  
13 want to put restrictions, can you have, in family  
14 law cases, get the judges out of it because and  
15 let them do it with process servers because we  
16 need it in emergency situations.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That goes to a  
18 different problem. Judge Thomas has identified a  
19 different problem and this is in one 106b the  
20 principle paragraph. And maybe this could be  
21 deleted. Maybe the last half of that could be  
22 deleted.

23 Why should a request for substitute service  
24 be depended upon first stating that service has  
25 been attempted in the regular way? Why can't you



1 just go in, conclude that you can't get it the  
2 regular way and talk to your judge about if and  
3 get -- of course, I know Harry doesn't want to ask  
4 the judge for anything on this, and I'm not trying  
5 to --

6 MR. TINDALL: No, we've already  
7 changed that, Luke.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What?

9 MR. TINDALL: We've changed that.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Changed what?

11 MR. TINDALL: Not having to show that  
12 service is impractical.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: When? Is that a  
14 part of what we got down?

15 MR. TINDALL: Sam brought that up in  
16 our November meeting.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Was that passed?

18 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): What's that?

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That we predicate  
20 substitute service on showing that there's been an  
21 attempt at regular service. Have we eliminated  
22 that predicate?

23 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No. B-2, is  
24 that what we're talking about?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It would be the

1 second half of B where it says, "and stating  
2 specifically the facts showing that service has  
3 been attempted on either A-1 or A-2."

4 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No. We did  
5 approve the 106 in November, but that doesn't do  
6 it. That's one of the things that are kind of in  
7 here. For example, if you look on Page 133 -- you  
8 know, they start with 103 and then kind of end up  
9 in 106, and this gets into the private process  
10 server.

11 103, though, was intended -- and I don't know  
12 if it accomplishes it. But simply as Buddy was  
13 saying in the petition, just ask. You don't have  
14 to have an affidavit; you don't have to have a  
15 motion and that type of thing, but ask the service  
16 be by John Doe or ABC Company or whatever, and you  
17 can just get an order. There's no necessity for  
18 the prerequisite. And that is, I think, what  
19 you're talking about.

20 Right now, I see it all the time, the lawyers  
21 just sign an affidavit that they can't get  
22 service, you know, really when they never even  
23 tried just so they can get service out, which is a  
24 bad system.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you've got to

1 show that you've tried and the sheriffs and  
2 constable tried to serve.

3 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I understand.  
4 I just get the lawsuits all the time.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Of course, all that  
6 gets is motion to quash, I guess, and 21 extra  
7 days to answer it, because you've been served.

8 But what if we just delete that prerequisite  
9 and permit it to go directly to the judge from the  
10 outset for substitute service? I realize that  
11 doesn't solve all of Harry's problems or Judge  
12 Thomas'. But it eliminates a first shot through  
13 the sheriff and the constable and you can, at  
14 least, have the judge determine what service is  
15 warranted that will be reasonably effective to  
16 give the defendants notice of the suit.

17 MR. TINDALL: The judges are going to  
18 be deceived with orders over there. It's going to  
19 be called substituted service.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Jump over that  
21 problem. Now, we say we're going to authorize, as  
22 they say here, private process serving companies.  
23 I'll form that. I'll have my paralegals. We'll  
24 set up a little private process serving company.  
25 And everybody will have a private process serving

1 company. And it will be a D/B/A. It's cheaper to  
2 file an assumed name certificate than it is to get  
3 a corporation unless you want to that have that.  
4 And here you go.

5 Now then, you've just authorized everybody to  
6 serve. Now, that may or may not be what we want  
7 to do, but that's essentially what you do.

8 MR. BECK: Luke, I think we're  
9 confusing the issue when we start talking about  
10 106b and 103 together.

11 103 deals with the notion of whether we want  
12 to spawn a group of professional process servers.  
13 And from the comments that have been made by this  
14 group it seems to me that the group, here is in  
15 favor of spawning a group of professional process  
16 servers.

17 However, there's a concern about potential  
18 abuses. Because there are no standards, either  
19 set by statute or otherwise, there is no  
20 certification for these people. They don't even  
21 have to attest under oath that they've served  
22 anybody.

23 And it seems to me that if we're going to  
24 pass 103, which I would be in favor of, that  
25 somehow we've got to look at, say, 107 and maybe

1 try to build some teeth in there.

2 One thing we can require, at the very least,  
3 is that these people, when they serve somebody,  
4 they attest that they've done it under oath, so  
5 that if they throw something in the sewer, there's  
6 some remedy we can have against them.

7 MR. TINDALL: I agree.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I don't  
9 believe that we can authorize private process  
10 servers without authorized members of the general  
11 public. Because I do not think that we can create  
12 officers of the court; I think they are created by  
13 statute.

14 MR. BECK: But that would be the  
15 effect though.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So we're just  
17 talking about wide open, anybody can serve over  
18 the age of 18 that can testify.

19 MR. TINDALL: We can say anyone over  
20 18 who is qualified as a notary public, and that  
21 would narrow the class of folks, and then go with  
22 David's suggestion of putting in the penalties  
23 that the citation be returned under oath.

24 MR. BEARD: I don't think that notary  
25 public is narrowing down to anything.

1 MR. TINDALL: Well, I'm just saying --

2 MR. ADAMS: Well, the federal system  
3 works and it doesn't have to be done by a notary  
4 public. The Court appoints a person to serve and  
5 that's it. I don't know why that system wouldn't  
6 work on a statewide system the same way.

7 MR. NIX: It would.

8 MR. ADAMS: I don't know why we have  
9 to over-complicate the thing.

10 MR. BEARD: If the court orders it I  
11 don't have any problem. I just think the court  
12 needs to -- under the federal system -- why don't  
13 we just go in there and mail it to them, and if  
14 they answer you assess the cost. But the federal  
15 system allows service any way the state allows it,  
16 too, because whatever we do here is going to kick  
17 over and work in the other courts.

18 MR. TINDALL: We've all been on a  
19 case, I guess, after a number of years in which  
20 there's even a dispute whether the sheriff or  
21 constable did their job right, the defendant in  
22 claiming he never got those papers.

23 MR. NIX: That's a problem we have in  
24 East Texas all the time, Harry. If we're going to  
25 require people to swear to an oath and they start

1 requiring deputy sheriffs and constables in East  
2 Texas -- because believe me, if you're going to  
3 let some of those constables serve these papers,  
4 you might as well let anybody.

5 MR. TINDALL: I have no reservation  
6 about requiring the service being under oath. I  
7 think that's sensible.

8 MR. LOW: Anybody would be an  
9 improvement over some of those constables.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Let's  
11 get everybody's vote on this. This is going to  
12 take some rewriting, Sam. And we've got a  
13 September meeting and we can address the changes  
14 in citation in September. We have got too much  
15 writing to do here. But you go ahead, Sam.

16 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me ask you  
17 to get a consensus vote on this because on Rule  
18 103, if you turn to Page 133, there are two things  
19 that, really, most everybody communicated with me  
20 favored.

21 One is similar to that proposed, except to  
22 make a change like, instead of somebody personally  
23 -- a person specially appointed, to put it by  
24 order where you don't have to have a motion, you  
25 don't have to have an affidavit, but you do have a

1 court order that "X" served. That's going on  
2 right now and it goes on in federal systems.  
3 Specially appointed, it doesn't make any sense,  
4 but somebody appointed by court order to do it,  
5 and that way you can get it in.

6 Secondly, and that gives some control to the  
7 judge who, other than the sheriff's department,  
8 would do it.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Sam, one question in  
10 that regard. Are you asking whether or not the  
11 person designated should -- that a single order  
12 entered by a particular judge would authorize that  
13 person in any court, or whether or not you would  
14 only be in that court, and then whether or not it  
15 would have to be on motion each time that person  
16 was to serve.

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): It's a motion  
18 that's filed as a forum motion in our part of  
19 country. Of course, they would have the attached  
20 affidavit, but it's really not correct. And it's  
21 an order that this particular case is limited to a  
22 case.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Why should it be?  
24 Now, you're asking for guidance. But it seems to  
25 me that if a court is going to authorize "X" to



1           serve process in this particular case, why that  
2           person should not be authorized to serve in all  
3           cases in that court.

4                   MR. LOW:   In other words, an  
5           approved list.

6                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:   An approved list.  
7           Something like that.  It seems to me that's far  
8           more efficient if that's consensus of the  
9           committee.

10                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  In federal court you  
11           don't take a default after 10:00 a.m. on the  
12           Monday next following the expiration of 20 days.  
13           You only get a default on motion.  In Texas you  
14           get a default judgment.  And that's always been a  
15           very keystone concern of this committee.

16                   We have a strong default judgment practice.  
17           And the consequences of that, after certain time  
18           periods run, are your rights are determined,  
19           essentially.

20                   And that's why the service of citation has --  
21           we've always been -- kept a pretty tight reign on  
22           it.  But are we going to open it up to anybody  
23           over the age of 18 who is competent to testify to  
24           serve without a court order?

25                   If the judge is going to assign a blanket

1 order appointing people who can serve, he's going  
2 to have several paralegals, and every law firm  
3 that's got several paralegals are going to be in  
4 an order somewhere, and that doesn't seem to me to  
5 be much help.

6 MR. BEARD: Could we let Harris County  
7 judges have a panel, the Dallas County judges,  
8 domestic relations court, have certain people that  
9 they make a panel to do the service and it be  
10 their duty to keep control of them as they review  
11 them.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That sets up a class  
13 of people, without statutory authority, who have  
14 the right to make money out of the judicial  
15 process. And I don't know where the courts get  
16 the power to create officers of the court and to  
17 create that class of people.

18 MR. BECK: Not only that, but it  
19 creates a lot more work for the judges and their  
20 secretaries and a lot of other people.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Let's  
22 just get a consensus to find out whether we go  
23 forward with this. I'd like to see a consensus on  
24 two things.

25 First of all, at minimum, do we eliminate

1 showing that regular service was tried and failed  
2 before you can ask the Court for substitute  
3 service? I realize we may be wanting to eliminate  
4 that altogether. This is 106. How many feel that  
5 we should eliminate the showing of regular service  
6 before you can try to get substitute service?  
7 That's unanimous. There's no opposition that I  
8 see. Any opposition? That's unanimous.

9 Now, how many feel that we should open up  
10 service to any person over the age of 18 years of  
11 age and competent to testify, I guess, provided  
12 that he is required to certify service under oath.

13 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Do you mean  
14 without anything else?

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Without anything;  
16 without any order whatsoever. Just anybody can do  
17 it. How many are opposed to that?

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't know whether  
19 I am or not. I've got a question about it,  
20 Luther.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: What are we going to  
23 do about the default judgment rule that requires a  
24 showing of a extensive fraud or defalcation by  
25 court personnel?

1           Now, that person has not been appointed. He  
2           has no official sanction. Certainly we would want  
3           the defaulting party to be able to successfully  
4           attack that default judgment, but yet this person  
5           doesn't fall within any of the Court's  
6           guidelines.

7           So I really have some reluctance in not  
8           having that person designated by the Court in some  
9           way to say that he is court personnel or something  
10          like that.

11                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the committee  
12          has voted, unanimously to delete the requirement  
13          of showing regular service in 106b as a predicate  
14          to substitute service. The committee has voted 7  
15          to 6 to reject the permission of persons, other  
16          than sheriffs and constables, to serve without  
17          court order.

18                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, Luke, I  
19          don't know if the committee thinks that we should  
20          do that. 106 comes in if 103 doesn't work. And  
21          106 says if you make that showing, you can leave  
22          it at the house or with somebody under 16. I  
23          don't know if we'd want to do that.

24                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Read 106b(2).

25                   MR. BRANSON: By the way, I was out of

1 room and I would vote in favor of that, if you  
2 want to let the chair vote.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Chair votes to say  
4 reject it for all the reasons that we've talked  
5 about. Now, the court can consider the fact that  
6 we're 8 to 7.

7 MR. MORRIS: Well, Luke, it seems to  
8 me like, and I may be naive and abusive as Steve  
9 McConnico mentioned, that I'm not aware of, but it  
10 seems to me like if I'm wanting to serve someone,  
11 whoever I pick, in essence -- I'm an attorney and  
12 I'm an officer of the court, and if I get involved  
13 in some scammy deal, I'll lose my license.

14 It seems to me like, we ought to, rather than  
15 impeding -- and there are often times when I'm  
16 trying to find somebody who is trying to avoid me,  
17 and I need very badly to get service on them. I  
18 don't have time to Micky Mouse around running and  
19 getting orders if I've got the person identified  
20 and located.

21 Now, I'm an officer of the court. And if I  
22 select someone that participates in throwing it in  
23 the sewer, then I ought to be on the line.

24 MR. LOW: But you don't know that,  
25 Lefty.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, you may not  
2 know it.

3                   MR. MORRIS: But it seems to me like  
4 that's my job, Hadley, is to select someone who is  
5 responsible and competent to get service.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is there any other  
7 comment on this, because if I didn't follow the  
8 proper rules of order in taking that vote, I want  
9 to complete it.

10                  MR. TINDALL: I'm not sure what we  
11 voted on.

12                  JUDGE THOMAS: I want to know what we  
13 voted on.

14                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. The vote  
15 was, first of all, unanimous to, at least, delete  
16 the showing of attempts of regular service before  
17 you can get substitute service under B-1 or B-2 of  
18 Rule 106.

19                  The second one was, are we going to recommend  
20 to the court that any person over the age of 18,  
21 competent to testify, is permitted to serve  
22 process in Texas on the condition that he be  
23 required to return that citation under oath?

24                  Now, that's what's on table, that last part,  
25 and we'll discuss it and then we'll vote.

1 MR. BRANSON: Can we require to carry  
2 a bond?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, we can't do  
4 that. That's legislature.

5 MR. MCMAINS: I don't have any problem  
6 with the concept of requiring him to do it under  
7 oath, but I think there's a pragmatic problem in  
8 terms of the fact that most of the citation forms  
9 are printed and on deposit, don't have a place for  
10 it. It costs a lot of money to replace all of the  
11 paperwork.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We'd have to do that  
13 on a blank anyway because the signature line says  
14 "sheriff or constable."

15 MR. MCMAINS: Well, that may be. But  
16 what I was going to suggest was that you could  
17 actually accomplish more, I would think, if merely  
18 you said provided that no default could be taken  
19 without the person who is not an officer  
20 testifying as to the proof of service, you know,  
21 at the default hearing.

22 MR. TINDALL: That's fine.

23 MR. MCMAINS: That gives the judge  
24 complete control over the ability -- he sees the  
25 person they're sitting there, they're testifying

1 under oath that they served it. That's strong  
2 proof of service as you would ever want.

3 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): On your  
4 consensus, I am for the change, but I still think  
5 that we ought to have a court order. And that's  
6 the only thing that keeps me from voting for the  
7 proposal as you do.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you think you  
9 should have the court order?

10 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes, I think  
11 so.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Then you don't need  
13 a change because you can do it under B-2 with a  
14 court order. Anybody can serve under any  
15 circumstances. But we've voted unanimously to go  
16 straight to that kind of service without having to  
17 go through substitute service.

18 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): If that  
19 amendment is made, yes, you're right.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, we voted to  
21 recommend that.

22 JUDGE THOMAS: But B-2 would require a  
23 motion.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, it's the ex  
25 parte motion; you don't have service. Because an



1 order is a foregoing motion granted, and you've  
2 got to set forth the reasons why you want  
3 substitute service, and the court finds that that  
4 service is warranted and will be reasonably  
5 effective to give the defendant notice of a suit.

6 JUDGE THOMAS: Right.

7 MR. BECK: I know I'm probably  
8 confused about what we voted on, but what bothers  
9 me is that under 103 we are allowing anyone to  
10 serve process. Whereas under 106, we require  
11 before anyone can serve process, they must be a  
12 disinterested adult. So we have different  
13 standards under 103 than we do under 106b, and is  
14 that the intent on this committee?

15 MR. TINDALL: No, I'm not supporting  
16 that. It should be the same.

17 MR. BECK: We're running the two  
18 together and I'm confused as to what we're voting  
19 on. Because 103 deals with initial service of  
20 process. 106b only comes into play if 103 doesn't  
21 work.

22 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): After  
23 direct.

24 MR. BECK: Correct.

25 MR. TINDALL: It should be "any

1 disinterested adult over 18."

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 106b does not  
3 require that the service be by a disinterested  
4 adult.

5 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Well, where  
6 is the rule? I think it does.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, read 106b(2).

8 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Luke,  
9 106b(2) is service after you can't get direct  
10 service then that is service where you leave it at  
11 his job or his house or -- it's indirect service  
12 after you can't get direct.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It says in any  
14 manner.

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): First of all,  
16 if we eliminate that 106, we're just eliminating  
17 103.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Not on B-2. B-1 has  
19 disinterested adults in it, but not B-2. B-2 is  
20 any way the judge says will work, period.

21 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): After you've  
22 failed with direct service.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've already  
24 voted. We're going to take that out.

25 MR. TINDALL: 178 on subpoenas talks

1 about any person who is not a party and is not  
2 less than 18 years of age. Now, that's the same  
3 thing as a disinterested person, isn't it?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sure. Disinterested  
5 adults.

6 MR. TINDALL: To me, the same language  
7 should be in 103 and 106. For instance, I think  
8 Rusty has got a good point to delay the concerns  
9 about the sewer service. If you take a default  
10 judgment using anyone over 18 that's not a sheriff  
11 or constable that you require them to come to  
12 court because that's not going to come up one in a  
13 thousands times and that cures the problem, but it  
14 gets the defendants in court.

15 JUDGE THOMAS: Luke, it seems to me  
16 that whatever our recommendation is, it would have  
17 more weight if we could get a more unanimous  
18 decision. And what I hear the stumbling block to  
19 be is it should be done with a court order. So my  
20 suggestion or an alternative would be, that in  
21 whatever it is that you're trying to get served,  
22 you put and I want service by thus and so, and you  
23 get an order in every case.

24 And I withdraw the objection about a judge  
25 having to sign an order because, actually, in a

1 family law case where this becomes important, the  
2 Judge is going to have to sign a temporary  
3 restraining order or a writ or something else so  
4 they can sit there and sign new orders. And that  
5 way I think we could probably get a unanimous  
6 vote.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Judge, let me see if  
8 I understand you.

9 JUDGE THOMAS: You see I'd rather see  
10 everything under 103, so there's no question. And  
11 what you say there is that anyone can do it as  
12 long as you have a court order. You don't require  
13 the motion, you don't do all of that other.

14 JUSTICE WALLACE: Does anybody on the  
15 committee practice out in the rural areas where  
16 you have got multi-county districts? How would  
17 that affect getting the court order from the judge  
18 where the judge might be three counties away and  
19 comes to your county once every two months.

20 JUDGE WOOD: Judge, my notion about  
21 that is you, basically, do not have the problem.

22 MR. LOW: In those areas you don't.

23 JUDGE WOOD: You don't have the  
24 problem. The fact is, we don't even have the  
25 problem in Corpus Christi that I know of.

1 I would have a tendency, as a member on this  
2 committee, to defer to the judgment of these  
3 people in Harris and Dallas and those counties,  
4 because it's something, really, that we, down in  
5 our part of the country, have no problem with,  
6 and, therefore, are not too confident, perhaps, to  
7 pass on.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Judge Thomas, why  
9 does not the mere deletion of the predicate of the  
10 attempted regular service get us to where you're  
11 proposing? That is, because the judge can sign an  
12 order. Of course, there has to be a motion and an  
13 affidavit.

14 JUDGE THOMAS: Why would you increase  
15 the paperwork of the lawyers? I mean, we're going  
16 to grant them, Luke. And particularly, when we're  
17 trying to get a kid and we have a parental  
18 kidnapping or we're trying to keep somebody from  
19 ripping off the bank account.

20 We're talking about the ordinary divorce  
21 case, the ordinary divorce case involving not a  
22 lot of money, but you do have restraining orders.  
23 Why increase the legal fees? So designate it, you  
24 get your court order, and everybody goes on.

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Looking at Rule 104,

1 I'm trying to think through on that a little  
2 further. If the Court, under Rule 104, can  
3 designate an adult in the county in the event  
4 there is no officer qualified to serve as a person  
5 authorized to serve, then why couldn't the Court,  
6 by the same token, designate any private person in  
7 the county to serve without a requirement that  
8 there first be no one otherwise qualified.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well they can in  
10 individual cases under 106b(2).

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, but I'm just  
12 talking about generally. I'm talking about under  
13 Rule 103.

14 I mean, if under Rule 104, we have a  
15 partially populated county, and the sheriff and a  
16 constable, for some reason, are disqualified, the  
17 law now allows the Court to appoint some  
18 disinterested adult to serve in place of the  
19 constable or sheriff. Now, that's authorized.

20 Now, if that's authorized then why can't the  
21 Court just go ahead and appoint a private person  
22 in the absence of disqualification?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Anybody have a  
24 response to that?

25 MR. TINDALL: I think it's a great

1 idea.

2 MR. LOW: I thought that's what we  
3 kind of we're doing.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, but we're  
5 getting hung up, though, on whether or not the  
6 Court could really appoint a disinterested person  
7 as an "officer of the court." I think maybe he  
8 can.

9 MR. LOW: Well, he makes the witness  
10 become an officer of the court when he's sworn  
11 in --

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, that was  
13 something Luke was concerned about a while ago.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I think that  
15 whenever the Court has no way to get service, the  
16 Court can get service somehow and that's what 104  
17 does.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I understand that.  
19 But if the Court has that power, though, to  
20 designate officers of the court because of  
21 disqualification, why can't the Court designate  
22 somebody in the absence of disqualification?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think it's a  
24 broader issue; I don't think you have the  
25 compelling need to the court, and I'm not sure the

1 Court has got that power.

2 MR. LOW: I believe the Court can make  
3 anybody he wants to an officer.

4 MR. BRANSON: Hadley, why don't you  
5 formulate that in the form of a motion and let's  
6 see if we --

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: This is Sam's  
8 committee and he's asking us for guidance. And  
9 I'm just trying to figure out some broad  
10 principles here that we might use to maybe  
11 consolidate and coordinate these rules to carry  
12 into effect what we want.

13 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I think we've  
14 gotten on this point all the guidance that we're  
15 going to get. And that is, one, if we eliminate  
16 in 106 the necessity of showing prior service,  
17 and, two, the consensus as to whether or not we --  
18 you know, if we do that we've got the court order  
19 bit anyway if we eliminate also the necessity of  
20 an affidavit.

21 The only other question is, do you want to be  
22 more liberal and in 103 allow any disinterested  
23 person over 18 without a court order to do it? If  
24 we vote on that, then we've got our consensus.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Let me



1 get one intermediate issue. Should the motion to  
2 require substitute service setting out the reasons  
3 for it be verified? How many feel that it should  
4 be verified?

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think it should  
6 be.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The lawyer can  
8 verify it.

9 MR. SPIVEY: Are you talking about the  
10 motion or the return?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The motion to get  
12 substitute.

13 MR. TINDALL: What are you are  
14 verifying to?

15 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): What are you  
16 verifying? You don't even have to show you have  
17 tried now.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right. It's  
20 not necessary.

21 MR. TINDALL: I thought it was going  
22 to be even without a motion; it was just going to  
23 be an order of the court.

24 MR. SPIVEY: I'd rather have a  
25 lawyer's representation than an oath.

1 MR. BRANSON: Well, you can file a  
2 motion saying "I need it," and then not swear "I  
3 need it."

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So the consensus is  
5 it need not be verified.

6 MR. TINDALL: No motion.

7 MR. ADAMS: I don't think we need a  
8 motion. That just makes paperwork for everyone  
9 concerned. You don't do that in federal court.  
10 You just submit an order there that the clerk  
11 signs that appoints somebody that is properly  
12 qualified to serve.

13 But if you want a judge to do it, you still  
14 don't need a motion; you just have an order that  
15 accompanies the petition.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So you would strike  
17 all of B down to -- just start out "The Court may  
18 authorize service" -- just the last phrase.

19 MR. TINDALL: So how would it read,  
20 Luke?

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, B would just  
22 be, "The court may authorize service," 1 and 2.

23 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Luke, it  
24 sure seems like you have got more opportunity for  
25 abuse in service under 106 where you're just

1 leaving it with somebody at the house. To me, you  
2 have got two separate things. One is, you have  
3 got direct service, where a defendant has been  
4 handed something. Anybody over 18 that's willing  
5 to take an oath says, "Yeah, I gave it to him."  
6 Okay, that's one question, maybe with a default  
7 like we're talking about and Rusty's statement.

8 But you've got a separate problem. If  
9 somebody comes in and says, "I've tried; we can't  
10 find this guy." You understand? He's hiding in  
11 the bathroom or something. Then you're giving to  
12 anybody at the house.

13 MR. BRANSON: Which bathroom?

14 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): I don't  
15 know, but you're just leaving it at the job or the  
16 house or something. And are we now saying that  
17 you don't even have to try to get direct before  
18 you can just leave it at the house?

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

20 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Okay.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You go to the judge  
22 and the judge can sign an order authorizing screen  
23 door service or he can authorize any other manner  
24 of service, but at least you've got the judge  
25 involved. He's authorizing it.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm not in favor of  
2                   that.

3                   MR. TINDALL: I'm not in favor of  
4                   that. Luke, all I'm saying is that, you know,  
5                   personal service is fine by anyone, but if you're  
6                   going to leave it at the screen door with anyone  
7                   over 16, then I think that's another issue that  
8                   none of us have quarreled about.

9                   MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): See, Luke,  
10                  that's what I'm trying to say. I'm for  
11                  liberalizing direct service, but if you can't get  
12                  direct, I still want the guy served. I don't want  
13                  it stuck in his screen door.

14                 MR. TINDALL: I'm not suggesting we  
15                  liberalize the substituted service at last-known  
16                  place of employment.

17                 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): What I'm going  
18                  to do is, I'm going to draft a new Rule 103. If  
19                  you look at Page 133, and the only difference I'm  
20                  changing from Judge Marsh is when he says "a  
21                  person specially appointed" to insert the word "by  
22                  court order" to serve it. No affidavit; you can  
23                  handle it in your petition if you want to. And  
24                  that way, there's no affidavit, there's no motion  
25                  and the Court can sign an order appointing a

1 person to serve petition. And then if anybody  
2 comes up with anything else, they can argue about  
3 it then.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is that, Sam?

5 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): It's on Page  
6 133.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: 133, Rule 103, and  
8 what are you going to put in? You're going to  
9 delete the underscored and substitute something  
10 for it?

11 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No. If you  
12 look at the underscored, I'm going to say "to a  
13 person specially appointed by court order to serve  
14 it."

15 JUDGE THOMAS: And then change 107 and  
16 make them return it under oath?

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, that was  
18 my next question. Do you want us to prepare a  
19 return under oath in that event?

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

21 MR. LOW: Either that or what Rusty  
22 was talking about.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Sam, if I might ask  
24 a question. By "a person specially appointed," do  
25 you mean to include artificial persons in addition

1 to natural persons? Including process serving  
2 companies, is that your intention?

3 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): You told me  
4 yesterday that "person" meant "corporation."

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right. But  
6 in other instances, we've used a private party or  
7 process serving company, at least, some of the  
8 proposed drafters have. And I'm wondering if you  
9 mean the word "persons" to include that class as  
10 well.

11 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I thought it  
12 would.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well then, why don't  
14 we say that then?

15 MR. BEARD: I would be opposed to  
16 that.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But that's what we  
18 mean.

19 MR. BEARD: We use "adult person"  
20 here.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well then, we don't  
22 mean process serving companies. That's what I'm  
23 trying to find out.

24 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I think unless  
25 you change "person" though -- I was convinced

1 yesterday with you and Dorsaneo that "person"  
2 means "corporation."

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, I know. But I  
4 think what they're saying here now is that we need  
5 an adult person, that is, a human being.

6 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Okay. I don't  
7 care; it's whatever the committee wants to do.

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm just asking; I'm  
9 just wanting to know what you mean.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Disinterested adult  
11 person?

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right,  
13 disinterested adult person.

14 MR. TINDALL: Well, that's awkward  
15 phraseology. Any other person authorized by a  
16 court order.

17 MR. LOW: You know, I think we're  
18 almost in accord. But everybody is talking about  
19 different things at different times.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam's point on 103  
21 at the top of 133 is getting to -- maybe we can  
22 get to a point where we can pass this. "All  
23 process may be served by the sheriff or any  
24 constable of any county in which the party to be  
25 served is found or" -- I think that's suppose to

1 be "by any disinterested adult person."

2 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): You don't  
3 really need "person." You need "disinterested  
4 adult."

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Disinterested  
6 adult."

7 MR. TINDALL: "Authorized by court  
8 order."

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Authorized by court  
10 order."

11 MR. TINDALL: Yes. "Authorized by  
12 court order."

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, we're going to  
14 have process servers trying to get blanket orders.  
15 Is that what we're intending to facilitate?

16 MR. LOW: I don't think that's --

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Then I think  
18 we need specially-appointed language in there.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Specially  
20 authorized?

21 MR. TINDALL: If you're authorized,  
22 you're going to be by an order of the court.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, what were you  
24 saying there, Harry? By any adult authorized by  
25 court order?



1 MR. TINDALL: Yes.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Any disinterested  
3 adult authorized by court order to serve."

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, now, the  
5 sentence starts out in the plural, "all the  
6 process," and now we're talking about "it."

7 MR. MCCONNICO: Just say "serve  
8 process."

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In a particular  
10 case?

11 MR. TINDALL: Yes. That kills off the  
12 idea of a standing order.

13 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I move for the  
14 adoption of that.

15 MR. TINDALL: I second it.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "All process may be  
17 served by the sheriff or any constable of any  
18 county in which the party to be served is found or  
19 by any disinterested adult authorized by court  
20 order to serve process in a particular case or if  
21 by mail --"

22 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): We've amended  
23 that already, so just stop this amendment right  
24 there.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What did we amend it

1 to, though?

2 PROFESSOR EDWARDS: What you need to  
3 do is add the language we're going to add and add  
4 it to the last part of the sentence. Because, you  
5 see "if by mail, either of the county" refers back  
6 to the sheriff or constable.

7 So the language to be inserted should be  
8 inserted at the end of the sentence rather than  
9 the beginning of it.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's go ahead. We  
11 may clean it up, but if we say "or if by mail,  
12 either by the sheriff or any constable of the  
13 county --"

14 "Service by registered or certified mail and  
15 citation by publication shall be made by the  
16 clerk."

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes, we've  
18 already made that change.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, does everybody  
20 have the focus of this now?

21 MR. MCCONNICO: One question. Hadley,  
22 do you think the use of the word "adult"  
23 eliminates the professional process serving  
24 companies?

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, but I think it

1 eliminates the company being designated. By  
2 "adults," you're talking about a human being. But  
3 it would not eliminate a person who is an employee  
4 of a process serving company. But it would still  
5 have to be in each particular case.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All in favor of 103  
7 as now proposed, show by hands. Okay. Those  
8 opposed? That's unanimous. And it's the version  
9 that we've worked on at the top of Page 133. And  
10 as I understand the tenor of subsequent  
11 conversations, you do not want to delete that  
12 language from 106b that we first talked about.  
13 You still want that as predicate to 16-year old  
14 service or any or manner; is that correct?

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. So that will  
17 be changed.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: There's some  
19 confusing language here in this 103 we just looked  
20 at. It says, "either by the sheriff or constable  
21 of the county in which the case is a party." We  
22 don't mean that.

23 MR. MCCONNICO: Well, I thought that's  
24 what was changed and talked about.

25 MR. TINDALL: Could you read 103 as we

1 voted on it?

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In which the party  
3 -- in which the case is pending.

4 MR. MCCONNICO: Yes.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Not as a party but  
6 is pending. "The county in which the case is  
7 pending."

8 MR. MCCONNICO: But the rest of the  
9 sentence doesn't make sense then, because it then  
10 says, "is pending to or interested in the outcome  
11 of the suit." We've got to change all of that.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well that's because  
13 the person that was quoting the old Rule 103  
14 missed a line.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They sure did.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It doesn't make  
17 sense.

18 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): We can have  
19 a case pending in one county, but the parties in  
20 another county and the sheriff or constable in the  
21 county where the person to be served is the one  
22 that has to serve it over there.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It should read, "by  
24 the sheriff or constable of the county in which  
25 the case is pending or of the county in which the

1 party to be served is found." That's what the old  
2 rule says, and that's what was intended.

3 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Hadley,  
4 you're not suggesting that a sheriff from Tom  
5 Green County is authorized to go to Houston and  
6 serve process, are you?

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No.

8 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Well, the  
9 case may be pending in San Angelo.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, the rule as it  
11 now reads says, "or if by mail either of the  
12 county in which the case is pending or of the  
13 county in which the party to be served is found."

14 That refers back to the sheriff or constable  
15 either in the county in which it is pending can  
16 serve it or in the county in the which the  
17 defendant is to be found can serve it. And I  
18 think that's what we intend to retain. At least  
19 that's what Rule 103 now states.

20 MR. TINDALL: The sheriff in Harris  
21 can serve Tom Green by mail.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right. By  
23 mail, that's right. In fact, under Rule 108, I  
24 think the resident in Tom Green can serve in  
25 Louisiana by mail.

1 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): That's  
2 correct.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, there's a lot  
4 of language in 103, as it now exists, that is not  
5 in this paragraph at the top of 133, either shown  
6 stricken through or not changed.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think it was  
8 simply an error in transcribing it here on this  
9 page because it does not show to be omitted. .

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They don't even show  
11 all the language after the semicolon. So can I  
12 prevail on you to get our thoughts into this and  
13 have it for us in September in final form?

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I've got a note  
15 on it.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I've got  
18 another one. If you go right across the page, I  
19 need one more guidance, and that is the only other  
20 suggestion of Rule 103 that I think we need to  
21 decide on as a consensus.

22 On Page 132 on your book there are other  
23 suggestions made but we've discussed them down to  
24 the last paragraph, and that is "allows the  
25 attorney for the party seeking service to do the

1 certified mail." We need to know if you want us  
2 to draft a rule in new proposed 103 that would  
3 allow that?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many want the  
5 problem of having to become a party for the proof  
6 of service by certified mail?

7 MR. NIX: I need it in East Texas.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do you?

9 MR. TINDALL: I think it's a good one.

10 MR. NIX: My office has to do the  
11 clerk's work in about five counties surrounding me  
12 up there. And I'm always sending secretaries and  
13 paralegals to one clerk's office to the other to  
14 get out my citation by mail.

15 And it would be so much simpler and so much  
16 easier if we could just simply do it right there  
17 at the office and get it out from the office. It  
18 sure would save me a lot of paralegals.

19 MR. MCMAINS: You've got to have green  
20 cards signed by the addressee only in order to get  
21 default --

22 MR. TINDALL: That ties back into what  
23 we talked about earlier anyway on freedom to give  
24 the plaintiff the control of the citation. You  
25 can bring him back and mail it to him directly

1 from your office.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, tell me where  
3 that is again.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Page 132.

5 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Page 132, the  
6 last phrase in that suggestion.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does the first part  
8 of that -- let me see.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, the only thing  
10 he's asking us about is the last part of that, not  
11 all the added language, but just whether or not  
12 the parties who are seeking service can initiate  
13 the certified mail.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, there's not any  
15 need to do this other business. These rules are  
16 pretty confusingly written. What you're really  
17 talking about is tagging onto 103 after the word  
18 "pending" at the end, the phrase, "or may be made  
19 by the party or the attorney of the party who is  
20 seeking service."

21 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I'm not so sure  
22 that I like the wording there. What I'm really  
23 talking about is the concept that the plaintiff's  
24 lawyer can go down and get the file, get the  
25 citations and have his or her office handle the



1 mail.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many favor  
3 that? Show your hands. Opposed? That's  
4 unanimous. Okay. That will be a part of your  
5 rewrite for our September meeting. So you're  
6 going to work on 103 in those respects. Is there  
7 anything else on 103 or 106?

8 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Now, Rule 103, the  
10 title will have to be changed, though, to "officer  
11 or person who may serve." We'll have to change  
12 the title.

13 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Say that to me  
14 again.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, Rule 103 is  
16 now entitled "officer who may serve." So we need  
17 to change the title.

18 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes. How about  
19 Rule 104?

20 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): I think it's  
21 gone.

22 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): The next one is  
23 Rule 107. And this is one of many requests by  
24 Representative Patricia Hill. I don't know who  
25 she is. And this particular incident she wanted

1 to eliminate the 10 days filing of the citation  
2 before default. I found no support for that.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Pat Hill is the wife  
4 of Federal District Judge Hill in Dallas. There's  
5 a lot of preference in her suggestions for the  
6 federal rules. That's where she's coming from I  
7 think in part, which is fine. I'm not criticizing  
8 it.

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I'm not either;  
10 I just asked because I didn't know and everybody  
11 seemed to like the 10-day rule, but I have no  
12 feeling one way or the other.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I move that we  
14 reject this proposal.

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I second it.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All in favor, show  
17 by hands. Opposed? Unanimously rejected.

18 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): The next is  
19 Rule 107.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That was 107, wasn't  
21 it? Oh, You got another page of it.

22 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I think,  
23 basically, we've gotten everything that we want to  
24 get. I think the redrafting, we've got enough  
25 information to be able to be go through all of

1 these. Okay. So the next one is Rule 142.

2 MR. BEARD: Before you get to that,  
3 Sam, 108a is a problem when you're trying to serve  
4 a defendant in a foreign country because of the  
5 treaties that the United States has entered into.  
6 And this rule is very misleading. And you serve  
7 them under this rule, and you find out that it's  
8 not any good because of the treaties that the  
9 United States has entered into. I don't know how  
10 to get this on the notice. I got educated by  
11 Fulbright & Jaworski about how to serve a company  
12 in Germany.

13 MR. NIX: I got educated by  
14 Strasburger & Price.

15 MR. BEARD: The ruling is misleading  
16 for an ignorant country lawyer. So I don't know  
17 how exactly to get --

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Which one?

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 108A. It's not in  
20 there. Look in the rule book.

21 MR. BEARD: It's got, you can serve  
22 R.R.R.R. -- you can't serve except in certain  
23 specific ways by virtue of these treaties which  
24 the United States has entered into. For example,  
25 in Germany you may translate the petition into

1 German and serve it on a specific organization in  
2 Germany.

3 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): It's more than  
4 that. All of your deposition rules, your  
5 interrogatory rules, none of them apply in a case  
6 where you're dealing with a firm or a person in a  
7 country that has a treaty with the United States.  
8 So you can't take depositions in some countries  
9 and you have to go through, you know, all that  
10 translation verbally.

11 MR. BEARD: Well, it's sort of a trap  
12 that we ought to give some notice in 108a that is  
13 not real simple.

14 MR. TINDALL: Now, this is a bear trap  
15 as it reads.

16 MR. NIX: I don't think there needs to  
17 be any change in the rule at all, Pat. Sometimes  
18 they will simply come in and file an answer. When  
19 they don't is when you start having those treaty  
20 problems.

21 MR. MCCONNICO: I've had the same  
22 experience in a Japanese corporation.

23 MR. BEARD: You can't read 108a and  
24 know what's getting ready to happen to you if they  
25 assert their right.

1 MR. SPIVEY: How about just saying  
2 "pursuant to the treaty."

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're not going to  
4 be able to address that without a written  
5 submission. We realize we have got a problem.  
6 Anybody who wants to pitch in a written  
7 submission, we'll take it up.

8 JUSTICE WALLACE: Nothing much we can  
9 do about it.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, on 142 and 143  
11 you're going to roll that into 103 and 106 and  
12 107. You're going to consider a rewrite on all of  
13 those?

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes, sir.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

16 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Because they  
17 have the same guiding light.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I'm with you  
19 now and we're on Page 144, Rule 142. Thank you.

20 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I just don't  
21 have any experience and nobody wrote me on this  
22 one, so it's up there. The proposal is to take  
23 out the sentence where an attorney or officer of  
24 the court cannot be a surety in the case, except  
25 on special issue court. So eliminate the last

1 sentence in the rule.

2 MR. BEARD: I move to eliminate.

3 MR. NIX: I second it.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, would you want  
5 a judge being a surety in the case? That's one  
6 thing this is designed to preclude.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That would  
8 disqualify him. If that doesn't give him an  
9 interest in the case, I don't know what would.  
10 That's one way that judge can get --

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Maybe I'll withdraw  
12 that.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's one way the  
14 judge could get rid of that bear.

15 MR. BEARD: I have never yet had a  
16 judge to fail to give leave to a signed surety. I  
17 think it should be eliminated.

18 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): In light of  
19 that great experience, I move that we adopt Rule  
20 142 as recommended by the committee.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That doesn't help  
22 the uninitiated avoid being disqualified in the  
23 case. I mean, clearly, if you sign on as surety,  
24 you can now be made a party. And when you're made  
25 a party, you have a problem representing other

1 parties. When you sign on an as a surety you can  
2 sure find yourself without a client.

3 MR. BEARD: Well, a surety for cost  
4 you have got to pay. I mean, if you don't pay,  
5 you're a party out of it, and sure you get sued.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But that's just by  
7 the clerk.

8 MR. TINDALL: Well, as I read this  
9 rule, you can go down and file a petition without  
10 paying costs.

11 JUSTICE WALLACE: But you can't get  
12 service.

13 MR. TINDALL: You just can't get  
14 service. Is that what this says?

15 JUSTICE WALLACE: Yes.

16 MR. TINDALL: Well, that obviously  
17 conflicts with fee statutes where they do have  
18 filing fees.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, let's get to  
20 what's here then. Those in favor of deleting the  
21 second sentence of Rule 142, show by hands.  
22 That's 8. Those opposed, show hands. That's  
23 unanimous; that will be deleted.

24 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): We may have  
25 deleted a sentence that just shouldn't have been

1 there in the first place.

2 MR. MCCMAINS: What's the whole rule?

3 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): It says  
4 "security for costs."

5 MR. MCCMAINS: But you're saying that  
6 the only costs incurred are the prices you've got  
7 to pay before you get anything.

8 MR. TINDALL: But this would imply  
9 that you could file a suit without paying costs.  
10 You've got a fat chance with that.

11 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But you  
12 can't get citation.

13 MR. TINDALL: You can't get citation.

14 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But we've  
15 told the clerk back here earlier to immediately  
16 issue citation on the filing; we just amended that  
17 just a while ago. That would mean to imply  
18 without costs, the clerk better issue that  
19 citation.

20 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): On page 145,  
21 let me give you some background on this one. This  
22 is a proposed new rule. And, apparently, in most  
23 of all of the jurisdictions, if not all, when a  
24 petition is filed in forma pauperis, the clerk  
25 automatically files an objection and the Court



1 automatically normally signs overruling the  
2 clerk's objection, and there's nobody else to  
3 object to it at that point.

4 In some cases there are apparently clerks and  
5 judges who don't much care for legal assistance  
6 people and so they require hearings. And this  
7 comes from a group of attorneys. I couldn't tell  
8 you who they are. But this is a proposed new  
9 procedure for avoiding that problem for people  
10 that are screened by legal assistance offices and  
11 they will file affidavits and then avoid the  
12 necessity of hearings before summons and/or  
13 citations are issued. And that's the purpose of  
14 the rule.

15 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): It won't  
16 work for you, Gilbert, because that one says if  
17 you get a contingent fee --

18 MR. ADAMS: Yeah. I think it ought to  
19 be struck. I don't think that had any business in  
20 there.

21 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): No, that's  
22 just saying if you're going to get a contingent  
23 fee that you can't take pauper's oath.

24 MR. ADAMS: None of the contingent  
25 fees are here.

1 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Well, I  
2 don't think that has anything to do with it.

3 MR. LOW: What do you recommend, Sam.

4 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I just really  
5 don't have any -- this comes from the Gulf Coast  
6 Legal Foundation. It was a letter to Justice  
7 Wallace by Robert Byrd, Executive Director, and he  
8 had a lot of stamps. He sent it to a lot of  
9 lawyers, some judges -- a lot of judges. Ray  
10 Hardy seems to be favored with it. County  
11 attorneys, president of the bar associations, and  
12 that type of thing.

13 MR. TINDALL: Ray Hardy is in favor of  
14 this rule?

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No, no, no.  
16 But he got a copy of this letter. I assume he's  
17 be one of those given the focus of the problem.

18 MR. TINDALL: This is a problem in  
19 Harris County once more.

20 MR. LOW: I thought you were just  
21 ready to vote against it automatically.

22 MR. TINDALL: Well, I understand Bexar  
23 County, for example, they don't fight the pauper's  
24 right. If legal aid takes the case the district  
25 clerk makes no contest on the fees.

1 MR. ADAMS: That's probably true.

2 JUDGE THOMAS: Dallas County fights  
3 every one.

4 MR. TINDALL: Harris County fights  
5 every one.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The problem that the  
7 clerks have raised is that they have a duty to  
8 collect fees from everybody that can pay, Gilbert,  
9 they don't have independent --

10 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Speak up, Luke,  
11 I can't hear you.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Who wants to state  
13 this problem, that some feel that their duties  
14 requires them to uphold the justice of the law and  
15 get a finding. And they want to be out from under  
16 that or be told they have to, one way or the  
17 other. David Garcia, San Antonio, doesn't worry  
18 about it. We've been told here, if the legal aid  
19 takes a case he relies on their assessment. But,  
20 of course, not everybody that goes in forma  
21 pauperis comes through that organization.

22 MR. NIX: Well, apparently, some  
23 people think the rule is needed. Is there any  
24 opposition to it, that you know of, Luke?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You know, I am not

1 just quite into the details of it.

2 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me tell you  
3 that there is this plus in this proposed rule: It  
4 gives far more information than anything else and  
5 allows, at least, an intelligent basis on how to  
6 do it. Otherwise, it's just unable to pay as  
7 sworn to.

8 And it also provides that at any time you can  
9 come in. This is a sworn affidavit that's filed.  
10 I really think it's a better procedure than we  
11 have now and, therefore, I think we ought to  
12 consider it.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Sam, I have a  
14 question. Is it really complete though? I've  
15 just scanned it quickly here, but in 145,  
16 Paragraph 1 it states what happens if the Court  
17 finds that the party is able to pay costs. But  
18 then it never does say what happens if the Court  
19 finds that the party is unable to pay costs. At  
20 least, I don't see it anywhere here. I'm just  
21 suggesting that it might be incomplete.

22 MR. BRANSON: Doesn't it initially  
23 have it in lieu of filing security?

24 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): At that point  
25 it's already done. The petition is filed and the

1 service has been issued on the affidavit.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, why? I don't  
3 see why because this is going to replace what is  
4 now Rule 145.

5 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, if you  
6 look at 145, Paragraph 1, which probably should be  
7 A, "Upon filing of the affidavit, the clerk shall  
8 docket the action or appeal and accord such other  
9 typical services as are provided by any party."  
10 Then it says, "If the Court shall find at the  
11 first regular hearing," and it goes on.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't have any  
13 problem, but I think there needs to be some more  
14 language here. I think if you just literally  
15 follow Rule 145, you're just kind of sitting there  
16 in limbo in the event the Court finds that you're  
17 unable to pay costs. It just seems to me to be  
18 incomplete.

19 MR. MCMAINS: The current Rule 145 is  
20 only in response to having been ruled for costs,  
21 and Rule 143. Because you only have to give  
22 security for costs.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Isn't that the  
24 security for costs that's required for citation  
25 and all other things, Rusty?

1 MR. MCMAINS: Well, that's with both;  
2 it's actually both. 142, of course, was the one  
3 we just took the second sentence out of.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, when you get  
5 to 145 it's all security for costs whether you've  
6 been ruled or otherwise.

7 MR. MCMAINS: It's any party required  
8 to give security for cost. And you can be  
9 required by motion to rule for costs under 143, or  
10 the clerk, may require you to give it when you  
11 first file it, under 142.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The new 145  
13 eliminates challenge by the clerk, doesn't it?

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes. It makes  
15 a presumption. The clerk then will issue the  
16 process or do whatever the attorney has  
17 requested. And at the first hearing, then that  
18 question is determined. If it's determined that  
19 the party is not indigent, then all process stops  
20 and all costs have to be paid.

21 MR. TINDALL: I think it's a good  
22 rule. I know the Gulf Coast folks get jacked  
23 around on these court costs alot, and evidently,  
24 by affidavit, by them, as opposed to their client,  
25 if they are representing it on a no-fee basis.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The 145 rewritten  
2 does not state who has standing to challenge the  
3 affidavit. It omits that completely.

4                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That's true.  
5 But it does say it is to be determined at the  
6 first regular hearing.

7                   MR. BEARD: "If" the Court shall find;  
8 he doesn't have to do anything.

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: There could be  
10 nothing done.

11                   MR. MCCONNICO: Why do they need "at  
12 the first regular hearing"? Why doesn't it just  
13 say, "If the Court shall find that the party" --

14                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: In the course of  
15 action.

16                   MR. MCCONNICO: -- "in the course of  
17 action."

18                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where does it say  
19 anything about in the event a contest is filed?

20                   MR. BEARD: It doesn't say anything.  
21 The party needs to be able to contest.

22                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: What they have  
23 eliminated here is, they haven't said who, if  
24 anybody, has standing to raise it other than the  
25 Court. And the clerks will probably consider that

1 helpful because they're no longer specifically  
2 told that they have that right, and then you put  
3 that just position with their duty to collect  
4 fees, feel compelled.

5 MR. MCMAINS: Well, one thing in 145  
6 that it does and it shouldn't do, because it  
7 doesn't belong there, is the stuff on appeal. It  
8 says "or appeal," and we've got an entire set of  
9 appeal rules in our Appellate Rules dealing with  
10 affidavits, inability to pay, how you do that,  
11 what the time limits are, et cetera.

12 MR. BEARD: What is the exclusion  
13 other than a party receiving a government  
14 entitlement? Wouldn't that take about half the  
15 people in the United States?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Based on  
17 indigency," it says that.

18 MR. BEARD: No.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: In looking at the  
20 last sentence of paragraph number 1, does this  
21 mean that even a defendant who prevails could  
22 nevertheless be assessed costs?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't think that's  
25 fair.



1 MR. MCCONNICO: I don't either.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I mean, if the  
3 plaintiff loses and he can't pay the cost, why  
4 should the defendant who prevails be assessed the  
5 cost? And I'm thinking of child -- domestic cases  
6 and things like this. You have an indigent wife  
7 and, okay, so she doesn't have to pay the cost,  
8 why should the husband who prevails be required to  
9 pay the costs?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That part of it is  
11 pretty clearly pointed, isn't it, to the indigent?

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, I don't mind  
13 not requiring the indigent to pay the cost, but  
14 why should you assess it against the prevailing  
15 party?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And that's a pretty  
17 partisan sentence there because what they're  
18 trying to do is get the clerks off their backs and  
19 they can get the defendant to pay it. Mr. Clerk,  
20 don't worry about it; don't bother us anymore with  
21 it. I think there is merit to what you, Hadley,  
22 and Steve say about that.

23 Here's a direct question: Should we include  
24 the last sentence of the present Rule 145 which  
25 places the burden in the event a contest is filed

1 and label it something about contest, so that, at  
2 least, the rule anticipates that there could be a  
3 contest? Or do we not want to have that?

4 MR. BEARD: The defendant should be  
5 able to contest. Because he's incurring a lot of  
6 costs that will be assessed against the plaintiff  
7 if he's successful. He should be able to contest  
8 and demand securities for costs, rule for cost.

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): You know, in  
10 the spirit that this was offered, they shouldn't  
11 complain about us putting in a contest provision  
12 of the parties. They really just want to have the  
13 ability to go down, file a lawsuit, have it issued  
14 to get service to get the thing started, rather  
15 than having a bottleneck that they feel sure is --  
16 so, you know, we have to redraft this anyway  
17 because of the language there.

18 But other than that one sentence that surely  
19 needs work on that Hadley points out, contesting  
20 rights and the removal of all reference to appeal,  
21 that Rusty has -- Does anybody else have anything  
22 else or whether they want us to go forward and  
23 present anything next time?

24 MR. MCCONNICO: Sam, I just have a  
25 couple of housecleaning things in that first

1 paragraph of the one's that's numbered  
2 "procedure." I would eliminate the word "typical  
3 services." We don't know what "typical services"  
4 as are provided by any party.

5 The first paragraph above that where it says,  
6 "A party who is unable to afford costs is defined  
7 as a person who is presently receiving government  
8 entitlement based on being an indigent or any  
9 other person who has no present ability to pay  
10 costs," I would consider eliminating "present."  
11 He might, you know, gain the ability to pay costs  
12 later.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You never know when  
14 "present" is. Is it present in the future or  
15 present today? It really is just a matter of  
16 drafting; it doesn't help much. Are we going to  
17 preclude the clerk from contesting pauper's oath?

18 MR. BEARD: Yes, let's do that.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It gets them out of  
20 the stream, but it also gets the officer of the  
21 state who is responsible for collecting these fees  
22 eliminated from the proceedings. They complain  
23 they don't want be there, but should they be  
24 there?

25 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, is that really

1 a practical matter? Is that really a substantial  
2 source of income? I'm talking about after contest  
3 has been filed, is it really significant?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I wouldn't think  
5 so. I think they're pursuing them because they  
6 feel they have duties. And that would just put  
7 the parties at risk of not being able to recover  
8 deposition costs, or what have you, out of  
9 pocket.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If the opponent  
11 wants to file a contest, then he has a right to do  
12 so.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We would leave the  
14 duty to collect costs --

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Or duty to contest  
16 on the part of the litigants.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess you could  
18 say, "On motion of a party or on Court's own  
19 motion they could be contested." And at least  
20 that would give the Court that.

21 JUSTICE WALLACE: Well, now we amended  
22 that rule, not too long ago, to let the court  
23 reporters contest those too, because they're the  
24 ones who are really getting clobbered.

25 Most counties make no provision and civil

1 cases pay the court reporter on those indigent  
2 statement of facts. They are just working gratis  
3 when they prepare one.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's in the  
5 Appellant Rules, isn't it, Rusty? The power of  
6 the court reporter to contest the affidavit for a  
7 statement of facts.

8 MR. MCMAINS: Yes.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Because the court  
10 reporter doesn't have to take a deposition.

11 JUSTICE WALLACE: Or a statement of  
12 facts either.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or a statement of  
14 facts.--

15 JUSTICE WALLACE: What rule is that?

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It's in the  
17 Appellate Rules.

18 MR. MCMAINS: I don't think they can  
19 preclude from preparing the statement of facts,  
20 but they -- and that's not an excuse for them.  
21 They don't have to require them in advance, but  
22 they have a right to move for security in a cause.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 355C.

24 JUDGE TUNKS: Luke, aren't we talking  
25 about preparing a statement of facts, if you have

1 to prepare a statement of facts if you've been  
2 paid or the party has sufficient bond?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: He has not a duty to  
4 do that?

5 (Off the record discussion  
6 ensued.)

7  
8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay we're going to  
9 then have contest based on motion of party on the  
10 Court's own motion. The clerk is just given  
11 mandatory ministerial duties under this new 145.  
12 You shall file when that oath is made. I don't  
13 know whether Ray Hardy will quit pursuing the  
14 collection of costs.

15 MR. MCMAINS: The problem is, though,  
16 if you do what's suggested about taking out "other  
17 typical services," which I agree is kind of a  
18 strange term, there isn't any provision here that  
19 they don't have to deposit any costs to service.

20 The only thing at issue is a docket of the  
21 action, if you were to take that out. So you  
22 would never have a hearing if you never get  
23 service. I mean, I assume that one of the real  
24 problems is the ability to issue service, and I  
25 think that's what they meant, is they want

1 service.

2 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Pat doesn't  
3 want to give them anything they didn't ask for.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We have, in 145, all  
5 other services required of the clerk. Why do we  
6 need to change that to typical services? That's  
7 been around for a long time. I guess somebody  
8 knows what that means by now.

9 MR. MCCAINS: Well, what I was saying,  
10 the suggestion is made to take out all references  
11 to typical services. I don't know. Just leave  
12 typical services there. They do other things  
13 besides issue process. They put it on the docket  
14 sheets -- it says, "shall issue process and  
15 perform all other services required of him."

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In the same manner  
17 that security had been given; that's what you want  
18 to say.

19 MR. MCMAINS: Some clerk is liable to  
20 read that and if you take the process requirement  
21 out, they're liable to read it as --

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So we're going to  
23 say, "upon the filing of the affidavit, the clerk  
24 shall docket the action," strike "or appeal,"  
25 because we cover that elsewhere.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:   What rule?

2                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   This is Rule 145 as  
3 shown on page 145 of our material.   Strike "or  
4 appeal" on the first line of the paragraph that  
5 starts -- well the first one.   The very first line  
6 says "or an appeal," strike that.   I believe  
7 that's all in the lead-in paragraph.

8                   Then in paragraph enumerated as 1 under  
9 "procedure" of the first line strike "or appeal,"  
10 leave the word "and," strike the rest of that  
11 sentence.   We'll insert their language from the  
12 present rule that says after the word "and," the  
13 words "perform all other services required of him,  
14 in the same manner."

15                   JUSTICE WALLACE:   Shouldn't we pick up  
16 with "shall issue service process and perform?"  
17 In other words, pick up those three sentences just  
18 prior to --

19                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   "Docket the action,"  
20 yes, sir.   "Shall docket the action, issue  
21 process," so we'll stop after "docket the action,"  
22 and pick up the old rule "issue process and  
23 perform all other services required of him in the  
24 same manner as if security had been given."

25                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:   Do you want to



1 include the justice court here, too? The rule  
2 includes the justice court, but this only talks  
3 about clerks.

4 MR. MCMAINS: You mean 145 talks about  
5 justice courts?

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

7 MR. MCMAINS: Current Rule 145?

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes, current rule.  
9 And, obviously, 145 was written only for cases in  
10 courts that have clerks, but you might also need  
11 to file it also in the JP Courts.

12 MR. MCMAINS: Except that the only  
13 thing that 145 refers to is 142 or 143. The only  
14 time they're required is to give security under  
15 the rule. 142 is if the clerk requires it, and  
16 143 is if it's on a motion by any party, the rule  
17 for costs.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What about the  
19 justice rules back there? Broadus Spivey is  
20 bailiwick.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Broadus, what are  
22 your thoughts on this?

23 MR. SPIVEY: It's unfair. I want  
24 everybody to do their own thinking.

25

1 (Off the record discussion)

2  
3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess we should  
4 put that in there because I'm sure there's some  
5 filing fees. Justice rules operate a lot more  
6 simply than some of the others. You recuse if by  
7 challenge.

8 And I've never seen this word before on  
9 special process. The justice in the case of an  
10 emergency may "depute" any person of character.  
11 There's a lot of interesting stuff back in there.  
12 But anyway I guess there's some reason why the  
13 justice courts, Rusty, can require deposits.

14 MR. MCMAINS: Well, the justice court  
15 rules start to the exception that the district  
16 court rules apply.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Also, there's a  
18 provision Rule 749a for a pauper's affidavit on  
19 appeal from the JP to the county court.

20 JUSTICE WALLACE: I asked Rusty about  
21 that.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You really need to  
23 think about that in connection with this because  
24 there appears to be some different procedures, and  
25 I think that needs to be stated also.

1 MR. MCMAINS: Of course, I think  
2 that's the reason for taking it out of 145, I mean  
3 taking the appeal references out of 145.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, is there any  
5 provision for a JP collecting a fee whenever a  
6 suit is filed?

7 JUSTICE WALLACE: Well, there's a  
8 provision for the county clerk. They can enforce  
9 retainer suits, which I can imagine this type of  
10 individual would be the defendant more often than  
11 not.

12 And if they appeal to the county court, then  
13 they've got to pay the filing fees just like they  
14 were the original plaintiff. And, perhaps, if  
15 we're going to do this, we should make some  
16 provision that the county clerk would not be able  
17 to require those fees in order to docket their  
18 appeals from that forced retainer suit.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't see any  
20 provision for the JP collecting a filing fee. I  
21 mean, that's in the justice court when the suit is  
22 docketed. You made a good point there, Judge.

23 Well, I guess, we need to look at a rewrite.  
24 What we're saying is the committee wants this rule  
25 but we want to see how it dovetails into justice

1 courts because that's in 145, originally, but not  
2 in this. And we want to revise the services  
3 reference. Now, what else do we need to do now?

4 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Contest rights,  
5 and remove the word "appeal."

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And remove the word  
7 "appeal."

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: And that last  
9 sentence in number 1, too.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And delete the  
11 taxing against the defendants. Okay. That's Rule  
12 145. With those changes, what's the vote of the  
13 committee to send this along with Sam for rewrite  
14 and then final a consideration next time pursuant  
15 to approval? How many feel it should be approved  
16 if we can modify as we've indicated? Show by  
17 hands. Those opposed? That's unanimous. And I  
18 guess we'll take our lunch break at this point.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You did strike the  
20 word "presented" before "ability" up there didn't  
21 you, as Steve suggested?

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Where is that,  
23 Steve? I have not struck it, but I want to.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Fourth line from the  
25 top "present ability."

1 MR. MCCONNICO: I also suggested  
2 striking "typical" before services.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, we're going to  
4 strike all that out. And that's good.

5

6

(Recess - lunch.

7

8 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): On page 146,  
9 ever since I've been on the Administration of  
10 Justice Committee and this committee there's  
11 always been at least a 30-minute argument devoted  
12 to nonsuit.

13 162, as outlined in your book on Page 146, is  
14 the redrafting that the committee wanted us to do  
15 last time. We had a lot of talk about it last  
16 time and that's the redrafting.

17 To remind you of one of the reasons for the  
18 requested rule, as I recall, is about half of the  
19 jurisdictions require orders of nonsuit, half say  
20 that you just do it with the clerk; that's one  
21 point.

22 The other point was, there were about three  
23 different proposals. We, I think, rejected one of  
24 them and the other two are suppose to be  
25 incorporated in 162 as prepared. That's all

1 really I have.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Would this repeal  
3 Rule 164?

4 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): It would make  
5 it unnecessary, yes. It really combines those  
6 two.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Are you moving that  
8 this be adopted, Sam?

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, you know,  
10 all of these are not my rules, but I'm just  
11 bringing them before you. We've had a good bit of  
12 correspondence, not lately, but in the last year,  
13 particularly, with judges and clerks on Rule 162.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, I move that it  
15 be adopted then.

16 MR. BRANSON: Somewhere, I'm having  
17 trouble telling what we did. What did we do other  
18 than combine Rule 162 and 164?

19 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, this  
20 makes it clear that there is no necessity for an  
21 order, for one thing. That's in the first  
22 sentence.

23 And then Rusty had a problem with one of the  
24 suggestions with regard to court costs, so we had  
25 to break down the last part to make it clear about

1 court costs. And the way we resolved it was  
2 really just stating what would happen to cost if  
3 it was dismissal of the whole lawsuit and did not  
4 state anything on cost if it was just the  
5 dismissal of one party.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And what's added is  
7 this business about nonsuits do not affect pending  
8 motions for sanctions. And that was Damon Ball's  
9 request out of San Antonio where he felt that  
10 cases were being nonsuited and then refiled in  
11 order to escape orders for sanctions.

12 MR. LOW: 164 has that in it now.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does it?

14 MR. LOW: Yes. 164 says the same  
15 thing in the event of motions for sanctions intent  
16 or the party taking a nonsuit has been ordered to  
17 pay attorney's fees or other costs or both  
18 sanctions are finally -- Court's order and they  
19 ought to pay such on both. Nonsuits shall have no  
20 affect on the liability.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I'm going back  
22 too far with my memory. We got that done in '84  
23 then.

24 MR. MCMAINS: I think what happened,  
25 or probably the reason for this, is that 162 is

1 the notice of dismissal rule, and that just talks  
2 about it. 163 then talks about dismissal as party  
3 served. It says when it will not prejudice  
4 another party, the plaintiff may do so.

5 MR. LOW: I think 162 was kind of  
6 contemplating dismissal prior to a trial, and 164  
7 is a nonsuit you take during the trial.

8 MR. MCMAINS: Right. And 164 is a  
9 trial.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Anybody see anything  
11 wrong with the proposed change?

12 MR. LOW: It doesn't change anything.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: From the bottom  
14 counting up 6 lines "have no affect 'on'" instead  
15 of "for" any pending motion.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Right.

17 MR. LOW: The old rule used "upon" but  
18 I don't think that's even proper.

19 MR. MORRIS: Why is this needed?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Costs.

21 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Lefty, we  
22 wanted it made clear that you don't need an order,  
23 but you file a notice and you have to serve the  
24 notice on the other party; that's one.

25 Secondly, Judge Barrow (phonetic) wanted a



1 reflection as to the cost authorizing the clerk,  
2 if it's nonsuited, as a whole that the clerk could  
3 tax the cost to the nonsuited party. I think  
4 those are really the only two suggestions that are  
5 incorporated in this proposal.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any further  
7 discussion? Those in favor of the proposed change  
8 to Rule 162 show by hands. Opposed? That's  
9 unanimous. And I guess, Sam, you're going to do  
10 some rewrite on 164 to combine it. Or do we  
11 repeal 164?

12 MR. MCMAINS: 164 and 163 are  
13 repealed.

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): It makes it one  
15 rule.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You mean 162 and  
17 164.

18 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): All of them.

19 MR. MCMAINS: Well, that's true.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Then your comment on  
21 that when you put it in final form, should be that  
22 we're revising Rule 162 and combining Rules 163  
23 and 164 with it.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You haven't changed  
25 163.

1 MR. MCMAINS: Yes, it is; it's in  
2 here. It's been brought into this rule.

3 MR. LOW: The only thing, Rusty, 163  
4 kind of deals with where you don't dismiss the  
5 whole suit but just a party.

6 MR. MCMAINS: Yes. Rule 162 is really  
7 not the same thing. 162 and 164 are the two rules  
8 that are being combined.

9 MR. MORRIS: I have a problem. A  
10 nonsuit, under, 164 doesn't require anything. You  
11 can just say, "I pick up sticks," and go home.  
12 But here under this Rule 162, it's written now, it  
13 says, "A copy of notice shall be served in  
14 accordance with Rule 21A." I mean, it seems to me  
15 like we may be backhandedly, if we take 164 out of  
16 there, abolishing the rights the plaintiffs have  
17 always historically enjoyed of just nonsuiting the  
18 hell out of a case.

19 MR. LOW: 162 says that in accordance  
20 with Rule 21A; so does the new proposal.

21 MR. MORRIS: Look at 164. That's our  
22 right to nonsuit. If we're right in the middle of  
23 a trial and we want to pick up our briefcase and  
24 leave, we don't have time for 21A notices and all  
25 that kind of stuff.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: What if we put into  
2 the title "dismissal or nonsuit"? "Any time  
3 before the plaintiff has introduced all of his  
4 evidence other than rebuttle evidence, the  
5 plaintiff may dismiss a case or take a nonsuit  
6 upon filing of a notice."

7                   MR. LOW: "Dismiss a case by  
8 announcement in open court."

9                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: If we say "take a  
10 nonsuit," we can adopt the prior practice on that  
11 without having to spell out what it's been, I  
12 think.

13                   I see what Lefty's problem is. He doesn't  
14 want to get to the point where we don't have  
15 nonsuit rights anymore by repealing 164, which is  
16 a nonsuit rule. But if we're going to combine  
17 them, we ought to combine both concepts  
18 expressly. Is that your point, Lefty?

19                   MR. MORRIS: In essence. But if you  
20 look at 164, I mean, there is no notice  
21 provision. It just says, "The plaintiff may take  
22 a nonsuit."

23                   MR. MCMAINS: The whole rule  
24 contemplates you're in trial. You don't have a  
25 problem with the other side not knowing what's

1 going on.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Lefty, being as a  
3 matter of history for the record, what we're  
4 doing, it's, I think, thought by the prevailing  
5 view that you take a nonsuit even if the judge  
6 says nothing but the rule doesn't say that.

7 And the only way you can get something into  
8 the minutes is for the Court to sign an order.  
9 And this rule, as it's written now, says that the  
10 the clerk will enter in the minutes copy of the  
11 notice. So it clearly excludes the Judge from the  
12 nonsuit practice.

13 Some courts rule on your taking a nonsuit and  
14 then that becomes a part of minutes; otherwise, it  
15 doesn't get into the minutes. So, you see, this  
16 makes a notice all there is, and expressly makes a  
17 notice all that's required for a nonsuit. And  
18 then the clerk acts on that and puts it into his  
19 minutes. That's the reason notice is used.

20 MR. BRANSON: But he's saying actual  
21 notice would be appropriate as opposed to 21A  
22 notice. And if you go back and look at 21A, it  
23 really talks about delivery to your opponent, and  
24 there's no reason to have to have a secretary  
25 during trial sit down and type up a nonsuit

1 notice.

2 MR. MORRIS: The truth of the matter  
3 is, if you're in trial, you don't need a notice,  
4 if you have a right to quit.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You see, these rules  
6 really talk about two different things. Rule 162  
7 is talking about dismissal prior to trial. And  
8 164 is talking about nonsuit during trial. And  
9 we're trying to combine both of them without  
10 making the distinction that Lefty is concerned  
11 about it, and I think he's right.

12 I don't really know whether we should expect  
13 one rule to do double duty. I guess, really, what  
14 I'm saying, Sam, is that, couldn't we incorporate  
15 the change which you're doing by changing Rule 164  
16 and leaving 162 as it is?

17 MR. LOW: What would be wrong with  
18 putting -- take a nonsuit. You can take a nonsuit  
19 in open court or dismiss a case upon the filing  
20 the notice of dismissal. You're talking about  
21 both of them.

22 When you take a nonsuit, the only way I know  
23 how to do it is in open court.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, you can take a  
25 nonsuit not in open court.

1 MR. LOW: Well, that's a dismissal; we  
2 can call it that. It's like a cross-claim and a  
3 cross-action.

4 MR. MORRIS: Well, it looks to me like  
5 the rule that we're considering here today on Page  
6 146 was only intended to take the place of Rule  
7 162. It wasn't intended to even get down into  
8 164. Isn't that something we kind of engrafted  
9 upon after we got in here?

10 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): No. They  
11 wanted to combine these two rules because they  
12 were given problems. And also, even when you're  
13 in trial and you say, "I take a nonsuit," I don't  
14 know what you-all's practice is, but something  
15 formally has to go to the clerk, even if it's a --  
16 that's right, the Court can enter a docket.

17 MR. MORRIS: The Court can enter on a  
18 docket sheet and you go on to the house.

19 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I remember when  
20 we first argued about this years and years ago.  
21 Jim Ray (phonetic) of Corpus Christi drafted one,  
22 a nonsuit rule for the defendant, too, and it  
23 didn't pass.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Would this solve the  
25 the problem if we -- and I hate to impose on Sam,

1 but I guess we're going to always do that since  
2 he's got this big subcommittee, a big  
3 responsibility of this subcommittee -- take the  
4 taxing of costs and put it in both places; keep  
5 both 162 and 164, put the taxing costs in both and  
6 provide that the nonsuit shall be noted in the  
7 minutes by the clerk; not the notice shall be  
8 entered, but the nonsuit shall be noted. Nonsuit  
9 shall be entered, I guess, because entry is  
10 important.

11 MR. BRANSON: On the judge docket  
12 sheet?

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, wherever.  
14 They will probably put it in the minutes, and it  
15 needs to go in the minutes.

16 JUDGE THOMAS: The only thing they run  
17 through the minutes is a signed order of some  
18 sort.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Not if this court  
20 says they put something else in there.

21 JUDGE THOMAS: No, but, I mean, it  
22 needs to be pretty clear what you want them to do.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right. Well, this  
24 says for dismissals that the --

25 MR. MCMAINS: It already says that.

1 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Rule 162 already  
2 says that.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. So we've got  
4 that, Judge.

5 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me give you  
6 an example of some of the problems you have. Pat  
7 was just saying in Dallas you have to have an  
8 order of nonsuit in at least one case. That's  
9 true in some of the courts in El Paso.

10 After a couple of years of a closed file, I  
11 frequently get one of these things; we're going to  
12 dismiss this case in 60 days if you don't do  
13 something. And it's a case that was nonsuited  
14 during trial or before trial or what-not, and it's  
15 been carried as an open case for all this period  
16 of time because nothing formal ever got to the  
17 clerk's office.

18 I can certainly do what Luke is asking,  
19 redrafting 164. But I guess I'm being dense. I  
20 don't see Lefty's problem. All the additional  
21 requirement would be that you would have to file  
22 some written notice of nonsuit and send a copy of  
23 it.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We have got to go  
25 back, Sam. We have got to go back in time to Rule



1 21A when we amended Rule 21A.

2 Rule 21A used to say, "Every notice required  
3 by these rules not in a pending case other than  
4 citation," and we couldn't figure out what in the  
5 hell "not in a pending case" meant. Because we  
6 figured every notice had to be in a pending case  
7 because pending case meant a case on file. So we  
8 took it out; just eliminated that language.

9 Then we found out what it meant. That meant  
10 a case on trial. Now then, we don't have the  
11 general notice provision for what happens whenever  
12 you file a motion and a case on trial. It just  
13 falls under, if a judge hears it, then he's  
14 shortened the time which is also something we put  
15 into 21. We put that into 21A.

16 MR. BRANSON: We've also got some  
17 notices, Luke, for depositions to perpetuate  
18 testimony in cases that are not pending.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, that's a  
20 lawsuit, to petition to take a deposition.

21 MR. BRANSON: Don't you have notice  
22 provisions within that rule?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, actually the  
24 way a deposition, perpetual testimony is taken is  
25 the same as filing a lawsuit. In essence, that's

1           what it is.

2                   MR. BRANSON:   Sam, what Lefty is  
3           saying is, it slows you down getting out of Dodge  
4           if you have to stop and type what you're doing.

5                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO):   I understand  
6           that.   What do we do?   Do you want the clerk to  
7           enter it on the minutes?

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   He wants the notice  
9           and, I guess, have the nonsuit entered in the  
10          minutes.

11                   MR. MORRIS:   Yes.   You could have  
12          nonsuits entered in the record.

13                   MR. SPARKS (EL PASO):   I'll say  
14          entered in the record, the minutes of the court.

15                   MR. MORRIS:   Yes.   But if I'm over  
16          there and I want a nonsuit, I don't want to have  
17          to sit there and write up a motion and hand it to  
18          the lawyer and go hand it to the judge.

19                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   So, we could just  
20          underline this, I think, where it says, "any time  
21          before the plaintiff has introduced all of his  
22          evidence other than rebuttal evidence, plaintiff  
23          may dismiss a case upon the filing of dismissal,  
24          or take a nonsuit, which shall be entered in the  
25          minutes."   If we want to keep them combined.

1 MR. BEARD: I think we ought to  
2 combine them.

3 MR. TINDALL: Clerks are still going  
4 to want an order to close those files. That's  
5 just their mind saying either there's a judgment  
6 or an order of some kind.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: At least there  
8 you've got the clerk of the judge that's on the  
9 bench; you don't have Ray Hardy. And that judge  
10 can tell the clerk, "Enter that in my minutes."

11 But we've taken the order out of this. I  
12 mean, we've said what is to be done and no order  
13 is required. The clerk is supposed to enter the  
14 notice of dismissal or the nonsuit and not the  
15 order.

16 MR. MCMAINS: It doesn't really say  
17 that no order is required. You took it out, it  
18 looks like, but you -- why don't we tell them that  
19 the nonsuit or dismissal shall be effective upon  
20 the filing of another subject to these other  
21 pending motions and no prejudices to the other  
22 parties and shall be entered in the minutes as if  
23 an order of the court.

24 And that's really what you want communicated,  
25 what they want to solve, in terms of the question

1 of whether you need an order or not.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's see if we can  
3 do this: "At any time before the plaintiff has  
4 introduced all of his evidence other than rebuttal  
5 evidence, plaintiff may dismiss a case or take a  
6 nonsuit," and just strike "upon filing of a notice  
7 of dismissal," and we'll put it back in in a  
8 minute, "which shall be entered in the minutes."  
9 "Notice of the dismissal or nonsuit --"

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, I don't want the  
11 nonsuit served in accordance with 21A, just the  
12 notice of dismissal. In other words, Lefty  
13 doesn't want to have to prepare a motion in order  
14 to take a nonsuit in open court. Is that right,  
15 Lefty?

16 MR. MORRIS: That's correct.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: He's not required to  
18 do that now.

19 MR. MORRIS: Are we going to, you  
20 know, prepare a notice and hand it out around the  
21 courtroom if I have multiple defendants?

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: According to the  
23 notice of dismissal, that should be served in  
24 accordance with 21A. But then lawyers are going  
25 to wonder what's the difference between the notice

1 of dismissal and a nonsuit. That's why I  
2 suggested that we retain 162 and 164 because  
3 they're both related to different things.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There is certainly  
5 logic in that. How many feel we ought to preserve  
6 162 and 164 and just take care of the problems in  
7 the rules respectively? All right. That's a  
8 consensus. And, Sam, can you do that?

9 JUSTICE WALLACE: Can you clear that  
10 up the difference between the two? 162 says, "At  
11 any time prior to commencement of trial, a  
12 plaintiff may dismiss the case" and it's clear  
13 we're talking about dismissal before trial. And  
14 then on 164, it's clearly a nonsuit because it  
15 states, "upon trial you may take a nonsuit."

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Then on 162 you  
18 can just say "dismissal before trial" as the  
19 caption.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Prior to  
21 commencement of trial."

22 JUSTICE WALLACE: "Any time prior to  
23 commencement of trial."

24 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): How about  
25 Rusty's idea that we just add a sentence.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: And say, "no order  
2 is necessary." I think everybody agrees with  
3 that, don't they?

4                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes.

5                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: And then nonsuit  
6 will be "nonsuit during trial" and dismissal will  
7 be "dismissal prior to commencement of trial."

8                   JUDGE WOOD: There should be some  
9 language limiting the right to take a nonsuit  
10 during trial, in trial.

11                  JUDGE TUNKS: Before the Court when  
12 they take a nonsuit in court. I imagine the  
13 lawyer wouldn't just go home and decide that he  
14 doesn't want to try that case anymore and not come  
15 back.

16                  MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Did I get the  
17 consensus, Luke, that the sentence, "no order is  
18 required" should be in both rules?

19                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

20                  MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I'll redraw 164  
21 and we'll keep them both.

22                  MR. MCMAINS: 163 in that regard  
23 probably ought to be -- I mean, if you're going to  
24 put language in there about no order is necessary,  
25 you may want the same thing on 163.

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You might call  
2 Jeremy Wicker and find out where 2088 is now, too,  
3 and 163.

4 JUSTICE WALLACE: You could just say  
5 that "nonsuit shall be effective upon the  
6 announcement of same."

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: What is 2088?

8 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I just asked  
9 that.

10 MR. BEARD: You can't sue the sureties  
11 in certain cases without nonsuit.

12 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): A dumb question  
13 then is: Do we still need 163? We have got  
14 dismissal before.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: This dismissal is  
16 for less than all the parties.

17 MR. MCMAINS: What we need to do is  
18 revise 162 to include dismissal of a whole case or  
19 any party that had been served, any one or more  
20 parties.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 162 is really  
22 dismissal as to less than all parties.

23  
24 (Off the record discussion  
25 (ensued.

1 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Are we really  
2 ready to go on or am I sufficiently confused?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I'm trying to  
4 find the language we used in connection with the  
5 request to say that no court order is necessary.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Request for  
7 dismissal would be 169.

8 JUDGE TUNKS: I think that's in the  
9 cases, but not in the rules.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's in the rule  
11 somewhere, Judge, but I don't remember where we  
12 put it.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It's 169; it's the  
14 second paragraph about the third or fourth line.  
15 Is that what you're talking about? "Without the  
16 necessity of a court order and less." Is that the  
17 language you're looking for?

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, that's right.  
19 And that really ought to be over in 215. We  
20 didn't make it that far. I don't know whether  
21 that's the best language or not. We said "the  
22 matter is admitted without necessity of a court  
23 order in 169." That may or may not be the best  
24 way to say it over here, "without necessity of  
25 court order." All right.



1 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): 165a is a  
2 proposal from the Counsel on Administrative  
3 Judges. It seems to be a modified version of what  
4 you-all do.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Doesn't this  
6 conflict, though, with what we were talking about  
7 yesterday that there are certain types of family  
8 matters that we might want to keep on file for a  
9 long period of time? Because civil cases  
10 certainly include those matters.

11 JUDGE THOMAS: They haven't mediated  
12 in two years, so I don't think they're going to.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is dangerous.  
14 We got a file back there in our file, and for  
15 whatever reason, we haven't paid attention to for  
16 a couple years. Without notice, without anything,  
17 it gets dismissed because we haven't remembered it  
18 and filed a motion to retain.

19 Now then, we've got a suit that's barred by  
20 limitations that has been dismissed. Now, that  
21 wasn't a very good suit. But the suit against the  
22 lawyer that let it happen is a real good suit;  
23 it's a better suit.

24 And I would guess this right here: I think  
25 between the administrative rules that we've

1 wrestled with if they become effective, or if they  
2 don't, and 165a as we worked on it through the  
3 COAJ in this committee, and with a lot of  
4 attention, and it didn't get done exactly like we  
5 wanted it when the Court got it up through 1984,  
6 takes care of that, of the judges dockets and they  
7 don't need another quick cut of cases.

8 MR. BECK: I might add, this is also  
9 going to be in conflict with the local rules of  
10 Harris County, Texas because we have a dismissal  
11 docket down there. And the courts moved it, I  
12 think, from two years to three years and there's  
13 some consideration of moving it from three to  
14 four.

15 MR. BRANSON: We voted while you were  
16 out of the room to make Harris County part of, I  
17 believe it was, Louisiana.

18 MR. MORRIS: How do we word a motion  
19 if we wanted to defeat this thing, Luke?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just move that it be  
21 rejected.

22 MR. MORRIS: I move that Rule 165a as  
23 proposed be rejected.

24 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): I second it.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Moved and seconded.

1 Any further discussion? All in favor of rejecting  
2 this hold your hands up. Opposed? It is  
3 unanimously rejected.

4 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): On Rule 155a-2,  
5 Page 149, this is on reinstatement that expressly,  
6 "a motion to reinstate must set forth grounds  
7 showing good cause."

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, so far, we  
9 lawyers have managed to keep that out, even though  
10 the judge probably requires it. What is good  
11 cause? Have you forgot about it? Again these  
12 rules, dismissals for want of prosecution  
13 terminate a party's rights in most cases.

14 MR. BECK: Luke, the only concern I've  
15 got about it is this. I think you ought to have  
16 some standard. If reinstatement is pro forma,  
17 then what are we really accomplishing?

18 If you've got a case, an automobile accident  
19 case, that is ready for trial in six to eight  
20 months and just -- the reasons it's not being  
21 pushed to trial is because one or more of the  
22 attorneys is not pushing the case for trial,  
23 particularly, the plaintiff's attorney, why  
24 shouldn't that person, after the expiration of  
25 some period of time, have to show good cause as to

1 why he's not pushing it? I mean, all the rule  
2 says now is, you state what the grounds are. The  
3 grounds are, "I'm too busy."

4 MR. BRANSON: Well, I'll tell you  
5 what, though, what happens is, when the notice  
6 comes in that it's dismissed, David, it gets the  
7 plaintiffs' attention and shortly thereafter  
8 something is usually done.

9 MR. BECK: I've had instances where a  
10 lawyer has filed eight of these.

11 MR. MORRIS: Well, but, David, also  
12 think about the litigant's right on this thing.  
13 To me, you're punishing the litigant who perhaps,  
14 maybe, didn't have a great deal of wisdom in  
15 selecting an attorney. Just removing their rights  
16 on that case.

17 MR. BECK: What I'm trying to do is,  
18 to put pressure on the attorney to prosecute the  
19 case, that's what I'm trying to do.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It seems to me like  
21 rather the litigant might be in better position  
22 because he has a better case against the attorney  
23 than he did against the original defendant.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's read the  
25 second paragraph of 165a(2). We were able to get

1 this and maybe we want to abandon it now. "The  
2 Court shall reinstate the case upon finding after  
3 a hearing that the failure of the party or his  
4 attorney was not intentional on the result of  
5 conscious indifference, but was due to an accident  
6 or mistake or that the failure has been otherwise  
7 reasonably explained." Now, that's the standard  
8 now, not good cause.

9 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Luke, that  
10 standard has problems within itself. One of  
11 problems is: I had a case up in Fort Worth, which  
12 is not my local docket. And it gets set for a  
13 trial, and it's more than two years old. And I  
14 don't get a notice of the setting.

15 Now, I file a motion to reinstate within the  
16 time limits and the judge looks at me and the  
17 clerk is there, and the clerk swears they mailed  
18 me a copy, and the judge says that it's going to  
19 be dismissed.

20 And I was ripping the knees out of my pants,  
21 saying, "Judge, I've deposed people; it's ready."  
22 But their general rule in Fort Worth is that if a  
23 clerk tells the judge she sent the notice out,  
24 you're dismissed.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, do we want a

1 reasonable explanation or good cause? And they  
2 are different, very clearly different in our laws.  
3 Right now the bar has the benefit of reasonable  
4 explanation test as opposed to good cause test and  
5 good cause test is tougher. How many want to  
6 continue the reasonable explanation burden? Show  
7 by hands.

8 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Yes,  
9 continue what we got now.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many want to  
11 make it more stringent and turn it to good cause?  
12 Okay. It's unanimous, then, to retain what we  
13 have as far as the test. Is that equivalent to  
14 rejection of this? Is there any comment? So we  
15 have a unanimous rejection of 165a as proposed by  
16 Judge Nelson, with the direction of everybody's  
17 attention to the second paragraph of one 165a(2)  
18 that sets the test, different than the test than  
19 good cause test.

20 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Okay. Rule 165  
21 on Page 150, Jim Kronzer wanted to go back to the  
22 six months. So the two changes in here are 30 to  
23 180 days. And down at the bottom, if a motion  
24 reinstated is not decided by written order within  
25 75 days to change to 45 days after a timely motion

1 to reinstate is filed.

2 I have to ask Rusty; I don't remember why we  
3 were requested to put 45 other than 75, but I'm  
4 sure there's some reason. This was one that was  
5 tabled and we were supposed to bring it back, but  
6 180 days is a change from 30 days to six months.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, the 75 days, I  
8 think, coincides with the time that a motion for  
9 new trial is overruled by operational law.

10 MR. MCMAINS: The old rule which is  
11 the one he's supposed to have changed, runs the  
12 dates on 165a as consistent with ordinary judgment  
13 in that, you've got 30 days to file it, unless you  
14 didn't get notice of it, in which case 306a takes  
15 care of it, although it's max 90 days, I think,  
16 under 306a. It doesn't extend it more than 90  
17 days as to when your time is started.

18 This appears to say, and the way they have  
19 just changed it it says it shall be filed within  
20 180 days after the order of dismissal is signed or  
21 within the period provided by Rule 306a.

22 The period provided by Rule 306a becomes  
23 irrelevant because it's a lesser period than 180  
24 days, quite frankly, I mean, your extension  
25 period. And giving them an automatic six months

1 if they knew about it the day after it happened,  
2 doesn't make a whole lot of sense to me, frankly.  
3 It doesn't require -- the old rule was six months  
4 from the date that it happened, but it had to be  
5 at least 30 days after you got notice of it. If  
6 you got notice of it before that period up to a  
7 maximum of six months, then that's where you're  
8 time is.

9 I guess my basic problem is, we tried real  
10 hard to make all the Appellate Rules run at the  
11 same time to the best possible, and I'm not sure  
12 that this doesn't start screwing that up again.

13 MR. LOW: Rusty, what would it do with  
14 -- a trial court, generally, has jurisdiction -- a  
15 dismissal is a judgment; that's the judgment.  
16 After judgment is entered a trial court has  
17 jurisdiction 30 days. This is really giving the  
18 trial court jurisdiction for 180 days in a  
19 judgment situation like this is what it's doing,  
20 isn't it?

21 MR. MCMAINS: It's attempting to say  
22 that there's a difference in a motion for  
23 reinstatement than a motion for new trial. And  
24 what we were trying to do was to try to move it  
25 back into where it was the same type of practice.



1 That's the reason we changed the time, originally.

2 The 306a rule requires actual notice of the  
3 judgment. And if you don't get actual notice of  
4 the judgment, then you can postpone it. The time  
5 don't start for a substantial period of time not  
6 to exceed 90 days. I mean, I just don't see that  
7 this is a problem, frankly.

8 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But I'm  
9 telling you the case I was talking about. The  
10 problem is, nobody sends you notice, and under  
11 306a you've got to file a --

12 MR. MCMAINS: You file your motion,  
13 and if the judge finds that did you have notice --

14 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): If you're  
15 outside of the 90 days, you've got to file a bill  
16 of reviews.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: You file a motion  
18 bill of review.

19 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): That's  
20 right. You can't get it reinstated and you  
21 haven't done a thing wrong and nobody sent you a  
22 notice.

23 I think that's what Kronzer is addressing, is  
24 that you get into a situation where a case gets  
25 dismissed, you never get notice, and 306a cuts you

1 off. Your time shouldn't start running on  
2 dismissals until you know you've been dismissed,  
3 and he's upping that to six months.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, Sam, it's just  
5 like anything, though, you have got to consider  
6 the concern of courts to have finality to  
7 judgments. That principal runs through here,  
8 though, and at some point a judgment has to be  
9 final. And the purpose of 306a and Rule 165a is  
10 to try have the finality of judgment all to have  
11 occurred at the same time.

12 And if you didn't get notice, then certainly  
13 you should be entitled to some type of relief.  
14 But you don't get relief by way of an appeal of  
15 the case; you get it by equitable bill of review.

16 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Hadley, what  
17 I'm telling you is, you have a case there; you've  
18 deposed everybody involved. You and the other  
19 attorneys think it's ready to go. The judge  
20 dismisses it under a local dismissal rule. The  
21 clerk says, "I sent notice out." They sent it by  
22 regular mail, and there's no telling who the  
23 notice went to. It didn't go to the attorney  
24 involved. And the time periods under 306a run.  
25 And instead of getting a simple reinstatement when

1 all the lawyers are ready to try the case, you  
2 have to go to bill of review. That holds you to  
3 an entirely different standard to get the case  
4 tried than a motion to reinstate.

5 I happen to agree with Kronzer that you're  
6 taking away the time limits. And I don't  
7 understand, there needs to be some period of time,  
8 but there is a problem there.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, not the  
10 standard, really, for the motion to reinstate as  
11 we see here under 165a(2), which is the reasonable  
12 explanation standard, is very similar to the  
13 standard on bill of review. So the standard is  
14 really about the same. You just have to file a  
15 separate lawsuit. And you preserve the concept of  
16 finality of judgments.

17 MR. MCMAINS: I know it's of no  
18 assistance to you but the fact of the matter is  
19 that the Rule in 306a(4) specifically requires  
20 that you got notice of the judgment, and I don't  
21 care whether the clerk -- the clerk's mailing it  
22 to you is not notice; it's actual notice. And  
23 there's no basis for a trial court's finding that  
24 you didn't get actual notice.

25 And you have a right to, you know, if you're

1 within the time periods -- now, that doesn't mean  
2 the 30 days. That means that if you filed within  
3 30 days of when you actually acquired notice. And  
4 if you did that you, have an appeal right and you  
5 have a remedy straight by appeal and you ought to  
6 win that. Because if there's no controverting  
7 evidence that you didn't have actual knowledge,  
8 all they have got is the clerk saying that they  
9 mailed it, and you say, "I didn't get it." I  
10 don't think that's any evidence.

11 MR. LOW: And an order of dismissal is  
12 a judgment. There is no question.

13 MR. MCMAINS: That's right. And I  
14 think you have an appeal record there, not just a  
15 bill of review.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If it's within the  
17 30-day period.

18 MR. BECK: Of actual notice.

19 MR. MCMAINS: You have an appeal right  
20 if it's within 30 days of actual notice and not  
21 more than 90 days delay.

22 MR. BEARD: Do we need to address the  
23 issue of whether the attorney of record needs the  
24 firm or the actual lawyer on the pleading? There  
25 is some practice now that does not put the firm's

1 name on the pleadings to avoid that issue.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why should the  
3 motion to reinstate be permitted more time than a  
4 motion for new trial? I mean, of course, we have  
5 to assume actual knowledge within 90 days. You've  
6 now got actual knowledge within 90 days, and why  
7 should you have more than 30, once you've got  
8 actual knowledge of the judgment in the ordinary  
9 case motion for new trial.

10 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Motions for  
11 new trials you can do without it because you're  
12 trying the case and you lost and you're asking for  
13 new trial.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why do you need 180  
15 days? It looks to me like a lawyer ought to have  
16 to act quicker once he knows a case has been  
17 dismissed.

18 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But you  
19 don't, Luke, that's the problem. You pick up the  
20 phone and you call the clerk and say, "I want a  
21 setting on this case." And the clerk says, "That  
22 case has been dismissed," and that's the first you  
23 hear about it.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is that within or  
25 outside of 90 days?

1 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): That was  
2 outside of 90 days.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well then, you don't  
4 have anything but a bill of review; that's right  
5 now.

6 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But it was  
7 within 30 days of when I knew about it.

8 MR. MCMAINS: No, he has 120 days.

9 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): I read it  
10 just like he does. And the judge read it that  
11 way. And the judge was kind enough to let me go  
12 ahead and try my case.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How does he get 120  
14 days?

15 MR. MCMAINS: Because it starts the  
16 period from your date of actual notice. The  
17 period under 306a doesn't start until you get  
18 actual notice but that delay is not to exceed 90  
19 days. That's when the period starts.

20 So if you don't get it for 90 days, at the  
21 end of 90 days it starts, and you have got 30 more  
22 days in which to do something. So actually the  
23 big discrepancy between 120 and 180 days is really  
24 where it is.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, except that

1 this would give you the 90 plus 180.

2 MR. MCMAINS: Well, this will give you  
3 180 days if you learned it about the day after,  
4 the way it's written.

5 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): If you look  
6 at it the other way, this gives you 180 days to  
7 discover that it's happened without anybody  
8 claiming they sent you anything.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's right.

10 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): In other  
11 words, you ought to go down there every six months  
12 or so and see where your case is. That's what  
13 this rule is saying. It doesn't put the  
14 arbitrary 306 limitations on it.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, it does. It  
16 adds the 90 days in 306a to the 180. Because the  
17 only change is the change from 30 to 180, so this  
18 now gives you 270 days to file a motion to  
19 reinstate assuming that your actual knowledge  
20 occurred on the 90th day. I'm not here saying it  
21 matters to me one way or the other. 90 was short,  
22 but at least we got it.

23 MR. MCMAINS: I don't care. With the  
24 concept in 306a there, I would feel better about  
25 -- because I think the parties that don't notice

1 of the judgement are in just as bad a shape as no  
2 notice of dismissal. That's a universal problem.  
3 I just think that if you want to change the  
4 number, it ought to be changed in 306a, and not in  
5 this rule, to make it where it's universal. I  
6 don't have any problem with that.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Because once a party  
8 knows, he should have to act promptly. That's my  
9 point. Once he knows, if he's within the period  
10 when he has rights, and he knows those rights, he  
11 should have to act.

12 MR. MCMAINS: So if we're going to  
13 change it, I would move that it be changed in  
14 306a. You can close to there if you change 306a  
15 to 120 days -- kind of a compromise. It starts  
16 120 days, so that gives you 150 days, basically,  
17 to find out and to get it filed.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That makes more  
19 sense to me because you're not giving the party  
20 six months to wait around and decide whether he  
21 wants to file a motion to reinstate when he knows  
22 he's been dismissed.

23 MR. MCMAINS: Well, also there is a  
24 Supreme Court rule that says that this rule  
25 controls over the motion for new trial rule and



1 the motion for new trial rule doesn't apply  
2 when it's a motion to dismiss. And we wanted to  
3 change this rule, that's the case prior to that.  
4 It is a Supreme Court case. One of the reasons we  
5 changed it was to make it so it, at least, looked  
6 alike.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Without regard to  
8 whether we extend the 90-day period that's in  
9 306a, what's the committee's view on how promptly  
10 should a lawyer have to act when he gets knowledge  
11 within a period where he has time?

12 MR. MCMAINS: I think 30 days is  
13 reasonable from the date he gets knowledge.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So, is it the  
15 consensus that we not change 30 to 180 in  
16 paragraph 2 of 165a? Those that think we should  
17 not make that change, show by hands. Those who  
18 think that that period, that I just talked about  
19 should be extended, shows by hands. So, it's  
20 unanimous that we leave 165a(2) at 30 days.

21 (Off the record discussion  
22 (ensued.

23  
24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm not sure I  
25 understand the second proposed change from 75 to

1 45. What's the function of that?

2 MR. MCMAINS: It's a retreat again to  
3 the old time tables. We don't need it if we had  
4 done it the way we -- he actually has more time to  
5 play with it if you do it the way we're talking  
6 about it.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, isn't the  
8 motion for new trial overruled by operational law  
9 in 75 days?

10 MR. MCCONNICO: Yes.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why shouldn't this  
12 be the same?

13 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): He wants to  
14 start his appeal more promptly.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is less time.

16 MR. LOW: I know it's less time, but  
17 he ought to have more time to act. Within 45 days  
18 then he knows; he doesn't have to wait around that  
19 many days then. He's already waited 180, so he  
20 just wants to start cutting time after that.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The judge has got  
22 all the marbles on this one. When this Rule 165a  
23 came through this committee, it was recommended to  
24 the Supreme Court that the case be reinstated if  
25 there was not a written order overruling the

1 motion for reinstatement in 75 days so that you  
2 didn't get into that traffic that we see in  
3 country so much that judges never do pass on  
4 motions for reinstatement. You can't get a  
5 hearing; you can't get anything. Now, they just  
6 let the time expire and then appellate steps  
7 start. I guess this has happened to some of  
8 you-all.

9 MR. LOW: What's the difference  
10 between a motion for reinstatement and a motion  
11 for new trial? You said the Supreme Court has  
12 distinguished them.

13 MR. MCMAINS: Well, prior to our last  
14 amendment, 165a, where the times ran the same, the  
15 Supreme Court said the 329 times do not control  
16 the motion for reinstatement. They're controlled  
17 by 165a, and you don't have the same time periods.  
18 And that one, in fact, is what Luke was talking  
19 about. That one required an action in court. You  
20 had to get it heard and get it ruled on before you  
21 can be -- and what he did was he had his motion to  
22 reinstate overruled and then he filed a motion for  
23 new trial and tried it and they just said it  
24 didn't work.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Do we have a

1 consensus, or do we have unanimity that both those  
2 time changes be rejected, and 165a, and that is  
3 without regard to Sam's desire to change Rule 306a  
4 which Sam you're at liberty to submit for our  
5 September meeting?

6 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That isn't on  
7 my committee.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Roll that  
9 over to somebody else. 166b.

10 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I can let  
11 Hadley talk to you about 166b. I think it's been  
12 corrected now, hasn't it?

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't think so.

14 MR. BEARD: Just a moment Luke. I  
15 raised that question about notice to a firm is  
16 notice to attorney. Is notice to the firm notice  
17 to the attorney of record?

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got that  
19 somewhere in these materials because it's been  
20 complained about. Reese Harrison sent a request  
21 in on it. Have we skipped over that? Let's see.

22 MR. MCMAINS: That wasn't part of the  
23 change.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We have skipped over  
25 that because we're going to need to get somebody

1 to work on Judge Thomas' committee. But I believe  
2 that that is in Rule 10 and 10a. Anyway Reese  
3 Harrison has raised that point.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: My concern is that  
5 the rules, as I read them, do not expressly  
6 recognize the situation in which a party may  
7 designate a person as a consultive-only expert  
8 simply to make them immune from discovery.

9 And I know of a situation in which a party  
10 simply designated some people who otherwise had  
11 knowledge of relevant facts but were simply  
12 designated as consultive-only experts to render  
13 them not subject to discovery.

14 And I don't think that was the purpose of the  
15 intent of the rule, and I have made several  
16 requests to the Committee on the Administration of  
17 Justice to consider this rule, and either I can't  
18 explain what my problem is, but they have  
19 summarily rejected it because they say that's it's  
20 already covered by the rule itself, and I don't  
21 see where it's covered.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's covered and not  
23 covered. When Rule 166b went to the Supreme Court  
24 from this committee in 1983, this committee  
25 recommended that the Court permit the discovery of

1 the identity of the consulting expert so that he  
2 could be deposed and you could test any  
3 representation -- well, actually, no  
4 representation. You could test whether or not his  
5 work product had helped to form the basis of the  
6 testifying expert. Because if you establish that,  
7 then you could get the consulting expert's report,  
8 and there wasn't any other way that either people  
9 on the COAJ or this committee saw to keep  
10 everybody honest on that issue.

11 But the Supreme Court changed 166b and, made  
12 a rule that prohibited the discovery of the  
13 identity of a consulting expert.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I have no problem  
15 with that.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Two, but if you find  
17 out who he is, you can notice his deposition and  
18 the only thing that is privileged is what's  
19 privileged.

20 He has to answer every question that's asked  
21 to him except what is privileged and what's  
22 privileged is his work product, his  
23 communications, and so forth.

24 Then you move to privilege. Once you find  
25 out who he is, he is not immune from deposition

1 just because he is a consulting expert. But  
2 everything that he's learned and knows within the  
3 protection of the now so-called investigative  
4 privilege is privileged by the investigative  
5 privilege. And you can't discover that, but you  
6 can discover anything else he knows.

7 MR. BECK: By it specifically excludes  
8 from that any information which any consulting  
9 expert witness, any opinion of an expert  
10 consulting witness, that should have been relied  
11 upon by a testifying expert. So you can get to  
12 it, if it's relied upon.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If it's relied upon,  
14 right. I'm saying, the investigative privilege  
15 has things in and out, but whatever it precludes  
16 from discovery is protected whenever you notice a  
17 consulting expert's deposition. But he's still  
18 got to answer every question that's outside the  
19 investigative privilege, attorney-client  
20 privilege, whatever else.

21 MR. BRANSON: Hadley, the problem that  
22 I see and there's a glitch that you're addressing  
23 that's a real glitch. But by addressing it, you  
24 create a lot more problems, I fear, in maybe  
25 solving it.

1           For example, if you've got to where the  
2           identity of all consulting experts was  
3           discoverable, plaintiff in a malpractice suit  
4           could not get his case reviewed, period.

5           This is a practical matter. You can get the  
6           cases reviewed now by a doctor who says, "I'm not  
7           going to testify for you, but I'll tell you where  
8           the negligence is." Because you can say your not  
9           going to have to testify and your opinions are not  
10          going to be discovered.

11          So, you basically have done what the  
12          legislature was unable to do, and that is,  
13          eradicate medical negligence practice.

14                 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm not suggesting  
15          we go as far as Luke's earlier recommendation to  
16          the Supreme Court; I'm not suggesting that. What  
17          I'm saying is that, if there is a person that has  
18          knowledge of relevant facts -- for example, a  
19          nurse in the operating room. The hospital then  
20          immediately designates that nurse as a  
21          consultive-only expert, and you can't take the  
22          deposition of that nurse because she's been so  
23          designated.

24                 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There is a 1985 or  
25          '86 Supreme Court of Texas mandamus case that



1 says, "Nothing, no privilege can prevent the  
2 discovery of persons having knowledge of relevant  
3 facts." That's a quote right out of the opinion.

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That case is not  
5 that broad. I know exactly what you're talking  
6 about. Everytime the Court has been confronted  
7 with a related problem like this, they have made  
8 the statement that that person had knowledge of  
9 relevant facts and, therefore, those facts were  
10 subject to discovery.

11 MR. BRANSON: But, Hadley, how are you  
12 going to get to the nurse, in your situation,  
13 without getting to any consultant who has reviewed  
14 the case? How are you going to get to the nurse  
15 without getting to the doctor?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is Murray  
17 Jordan (phonetic) case that I'm telling you about.  
18 It's a mandamus case against Murray Jordan,  
19 involving Nurse Jones. And in about the third  
20 page of the Supreme Court Journal, it says, "No  
21 privilege precludes can prevent a party from  
22 discovering persons with knowledge of relevant  
23 facts, not even the attorney-client privilege."

24 MR. MCCONNICO: But I think all Hadley  
25 is doing is codifying. Now, he thinks that the

1 law is not that clear, and I think it probably  
2 is.

3 There's another case where there's officers  
4 in a corporation, and then all of a sudden you say  
5 this officer in the corporation is a consultant,  
6 so you can't get in and you can't ask him all  
7 these questions. And the Supreme Court said, "No,  
8 that's not right." He said, "They have knowledge  
9 of relevant facts; you can ask him anything you  
10 want."

11 I think all Hadley is trying to do is say you  
12 cannot make people immune from giving testimony by  
13 simply calling them a consultant if they have  
14 knowledge of relevant facts. I don't think he's  
15 opening up the door where you can get to a pure  
16 consultant.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Not at all. I don't  
18 want to go that far. I'm just saying that I think  
19 that anybody that has knowledge of relevant facts  
20 should be subject to discovery and their  
21 depositions taken as to those matters. And I  
22 don't think the rules clearly allow that.

23 Now, the cases have tried to deal with it,  
24 but I think the rules could be worded to make that  
25 clear. If that isn't the law, it ought to be the

1 law, certainly. And I think the rules should  
2 expressly provide for it. That's all I'm saying.

3 MR. LOW: One other thing. We  
4 discussed this. We had a big discussion about  
5 nine years ago on this committee. And Kronzer and  
6 I had an idea that we were going to try to draft  
7 and we weren't smart enough to draft it.

8 The idea we could state. And the idea at  
9 that time was that, for instance, I have a case, a  
10 hospital table falls. And then I send it to  
11 Shieldstone, and they say, "well, it's  
12 defective." And then my people say, "Okay. You  
13 designate them as consultants." We designate them  
14 as consultants and then they come in. Well, that  
15 shouldn't be. Or I get a case and I send it to so  
16 and so and they say it's not the case.

17 So Kronzer made the suggestion, and I don't  
18 know if this committee wants to even think about  
19 that. But the suggestion was made at that time,  
20 in order to have a consulting expert, that you  
21 have to first designate under seal that this  
22 person is a consulting expert, that you have not  
23 gotten -- you know, you haven't sent it to him, he  
24 hasn't seen the product, you have not given him a  
25 hypothetical situation; he's a true consulting

1 expert.

2 Once he is so designated, other people can't  
3 do anything unless you come in and show that, you  
4 know, that person has relevant knowledge, you  
5 know, or something, that he was really the  
6 corporate president and had these things. But he  
7 can never be a testifying expert.

8 In other words, you make an option. You  
9 can't just say, "Well, he may be a testifying  
10 expert, but if he's going to give a bad opinion  
11 for me, then he's going to be a consultant."

12 Try to make an option and avoid that, because  
13 in the first sample I gave, we ended up finally  
14 settling the case. But I tell you what, if I had  
15 not been able to designate Shieldstone as a  
16 consulting expert, that case would have been  
17 settled within a week, I guarantee you.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That would be  
19 clearly a departure from the rules and the cases  
20 that are there now. Because we now designate you  
21 know, 30 days before trial. You can pick and  
22 choose and do all that.

23 MR. LOW: I understand I'm just saying  
24 that idea. And then they told Kronzer and me to  
25 draft it, and I couldn't do it. And I asked

1 Kronzer, and he said he couldn't do it. And maybe  
2 it can't be done.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If we want that,  
4 let's get it by another suggestion. Hadley's got  
5 one here. The only thing that I have a concern  
6 about with the way this is drafted, it says, "What  
7 you can get." Is this limiting? Because you can  
8 get -- I think it's Allen vs. Humphrey (phonetic),  
9 is that you have the in-house expert as opposed to  
10 the out-house expert. And the in-house expert's  
11 opinions were protected because he was permitted  
12 to be designated as an expert for opinions but he  
13 still testified as a fact witness.

14 We're going to have to write in everything  
15 that is discoverable, it seems to me, if we go  
16 this way. And I have always regarded the rule on  
17 all cases, and I haven't seen any case otherwise.  
18 But there they may not be going along with us.

19 Anything that was not privileged is  
20 discoverable, that's what the rule says. So  
21 everything that's outside of the shroud of  
22 attorney-client work product investigative  
23 privilege is discoverable, period, and we don't  
24 have to restate that. We've said it that way.  
25 We've said everything is discoverable except

1 what's privileged.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I understand that.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, are we going to  
4 say it again or are we going to run the risk that  
5 this is going to be the limitation as to all you  
6 can get from an consulting expert?

7 MR. BRANSON: Why don't we move the  
8 question on Hadley's recommendation?

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, all I'm saying  
10 is, and I don't care how you word it -- I'm just  
11 saying that I think the rules should make it  
12 expressly clear, rather than having to reread by  
13 looking at a mirror, that anybody that has  
14 knowledge of relevant fact their information is  
15 subject to discovery.

16 Because, you see, this paragraph here on  
17 Paragraph 166b(3), the last sentence says, Nothing  
18 in Paragraph 3 "shall render nondiscoverable."  
19 The problem is over here in 166-2(E) you are  
20 rendered nondiscoverable. I mean, you see, that's  
21 dealing with experts. And reports and that limits  
22 you to -- that says that only testifying experts  
23 and consultive experts upon whom the testifying  
24 expert relies is subject to discovery.

25 And I think that we should say nothing in

1 Paragraphs 2 and 3 shall render nondiscoverable;  
2 that's all I'm suggesting. It's not any major  
3 renovation.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm sorry. I've  
5 wasted a lot of time on this.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I've had difficulty  
7 trying to explain my position here.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I apologize. No, I  
9 wasn't following. Show me that sentence, please,  
10 exactly where it is.

11 MR. MCMAINS: It's immediately before  
12 parenthesis 1 in E. Page 159 of the old rules.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: See the very last  
14 paragraph, Paragraph 3, dealing with exemptions.  
15 It says, "Nothing in Paragraph 3," which is the  
16 exemption paragraph, "shall render  
17 nondiscoverable." But I'm concerned about --  
18 judges have taken the position that Paragraph 2E  
19 renders it nondiscoverable. And, therefore, this  
20 paragraph doesn't apply.

21 And all I'm saying is that we ought to refer  
22 -- well, look right here. It says, "Nothing in  
23 Paragraph 3 shall render nondiscoverable." But  
24 trial judges are saying, "Well, the reason it's  
25 nondiscoverable is not because of Paragraph 3, but

1 because of Paragraph 2E." And that's from talking  
2 about experts and their reports. Scope of  
3 Discovery and E is reports of experts.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm convinced.  
5 Anybody else convinced?

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm just trying to  
7 say, it's not any big deal.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I apologize.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm not trying to  
10 open up Pandora's box and make all consultive  
11 experts subject to discovery on what --

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Frank has moved the  
13 question. Is everybody in favor of this? All in  
14 favor, show by hands.

15 MR. MORRIS: Luke, I'm still a little  
16 bit confused as to what he's saying.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Paragraph 2  
18 -- let's just start at the front of the rules so  
19 we can all get in together. It starts with  
20 166b(1), Form of Discovery, (2) Scope of  
21 Discovery; A, B, C, D, E. Now, that's 2E. Right  
22 now the rule says, nothing in Paragraph 3 "shall  
23 render nondiscoverable." The judges are saying,  
24 according to Hadley, that not 3, but 2E renders  
25 certain things nondiscoverable. And that should



1 not render nondiscoverable these points. And  
2 Hadley, I think, is right. That's consistent with  
3 the cases that are coming out of the Supreme  
4 Court.

5 MR. MCMAINS: The problem is the  
6 consulting privilege is not in 3 as an exemption.  
7 It's in 2 in the Scope of Discovery as a  
8 limitation.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right. And  
10 therefore, we should refer to Paragraph 2 in  
11 addition for Paragraph 3. That's all I'm saying.

12 MR. MCCONNICO: To clarify the state  
13 of law.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And that's what the  
15 Murray Jordan case holds, so we might as well say  
16 it. Everybody in favor show by hands. Opposed?  
17 And I appologize for being slow to catch your  
18 point.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I've had difficulty  
20 trying to explain this to people.

21 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): If you-all  
22 think that you're having trouble with Hadley, then  
23 I want you to read 166f. This is a  
24 recommendation. Let me just briefly tell you  
25 about it. I hope it won't require much

1 discussion. This is one from the Counsel of  
2 Administrative Judges. I'm not sure what motions,  
3 but all motions -- you file the motion, you  
4 accompany it with an order, you can request an  
5 oral argument. A response is no limitation for  
6 the time but if you don't respond it is the  
7 representation of no opposition.

8 The Court can set a hearing or the movant can  
9 set a hearing. If you don't go, they can award  
10 cost of attorney's fees and make such other orders  
11 as justice requires. And I'm going to step out of  
12 the role of custodian and move we reject Rule  
13 166f.

14 MR. MCCONNICO: Second.

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): We're on Page  
16 152.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Judge Thomas, could  
18 you, perhaps, tell us the background for this  
19 motion? Do you have any idea?

20 JUDGE THOMAS: I haven't the foggiest.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Judge Wallace, do  
22 you have any idea?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I realize the motion  
24 has been made and seconded. This is consistent  
25 with some Houston practice which has not been a

1 problem for me there. I don't know whether it has  
2 been for David Beck or Harry Tindall. I don't  
3 even know if it applies to the family law courts  
4 over there.

5 But this permits a court to rule on something  
6 that's submitted and not opposed when neither  
7 party has asked for a hearing, or something that's  
8 been submitted that's been filed and opposed when  
9 neither party has asked for a hearing. It permits  
10 him to pass on that without a hearing, doesn't  
11 it?

12 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I'm not opposed  
13 to that portion of it if we want to draw it. It's  
14 the other things that are in here. To me, it is  
15 more cumbersome than the Federal Rules, where you  
16 have to respond within such period of time, and  
17 there you rarely get a hearing even if you ask for  
18 one.

19 MR. MCCONNICO: Luke, I think this  
20 rule is really dangerous, because read the first  
21 two lines, "the judge of the court in which the  
22 case is pending will hear all matters."

23 Now, that's everything. Then you go down to  
24 service, motions and responses shall be served in  
25 accordance with Rule 21 on all attorneys. What

1 this means is you can get three days notice of a  
2 motion for summary judgment hearing where under  
3 166a we at least get 21 days' notice.

4 I think everybody is going to agree that we  
5 should have more than three days' notice for a  
6 motion of summary judgment. Then you go down to  
7 the next paragraph, Section 3 of the submission  
8 date, and they're giving us "motions shall bear  
9 submission date of at least 10 days from the date  
10 of filing."

11 That means, if you need to have a motion  
12 heard earlier than 10 days, it's going to have to  
13 be an exception. I think the time periods in this  
14 rule are just dangerous for the way trial practice  
15 is conducted.

16 MR. BECK: This is inconsistent with a  
17 lot of local rules and local customs, for example,  
18 the centralized docket system. This requires the  
19 judge to hear every matter pending in his court  
20 and you can't do that in a centralized docket  
21 system. And I move we reject it.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Motion has  
23 been made twice. Seconded twice. All in favor of  
24 rejecting this rule, hold up your hand. Opposed?  
25 Unanimously rejected.

1 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): On Page 155 now  
2 this is a new rule.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, before you do  
4 it, can I ask this: Is there a sense of the  
5 committee that we should make provision in the  
6 rules, and this would be a redraft next  
7 submission, that matters can be heard if neither  
8 parties asks for oral hearings on some submission  
9 date and that telephone hearings could be  
10 conducted? This falls right into what we were  
11 talking about.

12 Should we provide for that to try to cut down  
13 lawyer time in court where it's not necessary.  
14 Because in San Antonio, if a motion is filed and  
15 you don't show up, the judge grants the motion.

16 MR. LOW: You know, there should be  
17 because, for instance, I have got a matter in  
18 Conroe now that's not even contested, but the  
19 judge won't hear it unless we come argue it. He  
20 won't enter a motion. I got an order; I had to go  
21 to Conroe. It wasn't even contested.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Shall we placate the  
23 administrative judges, at least, to the extent  
24 that we're willing to write that motions can be  
25 submitted in writing unless a request is asked on

1 whatever their time periods may be, not less than  
2 10 days? How about that for if they're going to  
3 be submitted in writing?

4 MR. TINDALL: What's wrong with the  
5 three-day rule?

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's awful quick  
7 to get it and file a written response and ask for  
8 a hearing. Suppose the respondent wants a  
9 hearing. Three days is pretty short, maybe in  
10 trial.

11 MR. BEARD: Are you talking about an  
12 affidavit -- doing away with evidentiary hearings  
13 and then doing it on affidavit?

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No, no. I'm talking  
15 about a motion for sanctions.

16 MR. MCCONNICO: Just have it in  
17 writing.

18 JUDGE WOOD: Well, if it requires  
19 evidence, you're not going to change the practice  
20 and do it by affidavit, like the federal court  
21 does, you know.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I guess under the  
23 Rules of Evidence since hearsay is now -- I guess  
24 they could be heard on affidavits -- motions, if  
25 the judge wants to and if the parties -- well,

1           suppose a defendant doesn't ask for an oral  
2           hearing, he just submits an counter-affidavit with  
3           his response.

4                   MR. BEARD: I think that's an  
5           substantial change in our practice.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: It is. It permits  
7           the ruling on motions without hearing.

8                   MR. BEARD: We've done that on venue  
9           now, but are we going to take the next step?

10                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what we're  
11           talking about right now. How many feel that we  
12           should attempt to write a rule that permits ruling  
13           on written motions if neither party asks for a  
14           hearing, and also permit telephone hearings if  
15           either party asks for a hearing? Show by hands.  
16           How many are opposed to that? Eight to one.  
17           We'll at least try that. Sam, I know, Harry  
18           Tindall has offered to help you in your committee  
19           and he's the only one that's opposed to this.

20                   MR. TINDALL: I don't mind telephone  
21           hearings. What I'm opposed to is just having to  
22           return to the federal practice where you send  
23           things into the night and later you get a ruling.

24                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: I said if neither  
25           party asks for a hearing. That's not the case in

1 federal court. Both parties could ask for a  
2 hearing and you don't get it.

3 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Let me ask if  
4 there's a local rule where we can start working on  
5 that.

6 MR. MCCONNICO: Harris County.

7 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Would you send  
8 me a copy?

9 MR. MCCONNICO: Sure.

10 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Then I'll send  
11 it back to Harry.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Thank you for  
13 letting me interrupt you, Sam, and I'm sorry about  
14 it.

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Rule 188A is a  
16 new rule. Let me tell you the purpose of the  
17 rule. It goes back a little bit to our practice  
18 years ago when many of us started practicing.  
19 Apparently, there's a problem when they want to  
20 take a deposition say in a Kansas trial, many of  
21 these states have the old statutes that they can  
22 file a certificate to send down a certified notice  
23 or what-not, and the court reporter here says,  
24 "There is not any way I can get a valid subpoena  
25 or anything like that."



1           So the purpose of this rule is to get a  
2 certified copy of whatever that state procedure  
3 is, file it here so that there could be a valid  
4 subpoena issued and a deposition taken in Texas on  
5 a case pending in a foreign jurisdiction.

6           The representation is made that we don't have  
7 anything that this would embody the Article 3769-A  
8 and we need a rule for it, and that's really the  
9 purpose of it. The rule itself appears, as far as  
10 I can see, to be easily complied with. But that  
11 was the purpose.

12           MR. TINDALL: Isn't there the uniform  
13 Foreign Deposition Act, that's probably in the  
14 Civil Practice Remedies Code now? How would you  
15 put it in two places?

16           MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I assume that  
17 would be the successor of Article 3769-A.

18           CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is the converse  
19 of 188, where we can take depositions over there.  
20 How does somebody get a deposition in Texas?

21           MR. TINDALL: The same way.

22           MR. SPIVEY: Well, what are you  
23 talking about, Luke? It may already be completely  
24 addressed in the Rules of -- what do you call it?

25           MR. TINDALL: Civil Practice Remedies

1 Code is where court reporters here take  
2 depositions for lawyers in other states. Uniform  
3 Foreign Deposition Act, we've had it for 30 or 40  
4 years.

5 MR. MCCONNICO: That doesn't apply to  
6 other states, does it?

7 MR. TINDALL: Yes.

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I would suggest we  
9 take look at the statute and see what we're  
10 talking about before we decide this.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, Doak Bishop did  
12 all this work on farm states and farm  
13 jurisdictions and service and discovery. My  
14 suggestion would be that we take this Rule 188-A  
15 and send it to Doak and ask him to give us input  
16 and to key it to his previous work.

17 He's even written a law review article about  
18 it. And I'm sure, knowing him, that he'll respond  
19 and give us information on it. Is the committee  
20 willing to ask Sam to just submit this to Doak for  
21 his guidance?

22 MR. MCMAINS: Yes.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. He's at  
24 Hughes & Luce.

25 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Rule 201 on

1 Page 156. I think you can just read it quicker  
2 than I can talk about it. Change the word  
3 "organization" and "it" to "deponent."

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does this help to  
5 clarify the present rule? It seems to me it does.  
6 Does anyone see any objection to this 201(4) on  
7 Page 156?

8 MR. MCCONNICO: Wait a minute.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The underlined  
10 portion here "will testify and the notice shall  
11 further direct that the person or persons  
12 designated" is actually in the original, so that  
13 should not be underlined.

14 MR. BRANSON: What did John say? Did  
15 he give you examples of what his problem was?

16 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I can read to  
17 you right quick what he says. He says, "the  
18 substitution of the word 'deponent' for the word  
19 'organization,' 'it,' and 'its' makes the ruling  
20 clearer." I have added the words "notice" and "by  
21 the deponent" at the places where I have  
22 underlined. There's really no changes, just make  
23 it clear.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It just uses  
25 "deponent" every place that otherwise we see "its"

1 or "organization" and opens up with "deponent."  
2 Besides that, the language, even the underscored  
3 language, that has been pointed out is there. So  
4 using "deponent" every place to identify --

5 MR. BRANSON: And by "deponent,"  
6 you're referring again to the organization or the  
7 corporation.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "When the deponent  
9 named is a public or private corporation," et  
10 cetera. Then the "deponent" and the "deponent"  
11 and the "deponent" will do all these things  
12 instead of the "organization" or "its." It's  
13 better grammar.

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The words that have  
15 been left out, though, are not bracketed. Some of  
16 them are and some of them aren't. Somebody really  
17 needs to go through and carefully re-edit it.

18 MR. BRANSON: Why don't we give Sam  
19 the authority to redo that using "deponent"  
20 instead of "organization."

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Harry, will you help  
22 him on that? All we're really proving here is to  
23 put the "deponent" every place that we're talking  
24 about, because "organization" may not be as broad  
25 in scope as "deponent" is.

1 MR. LOW: And the notice shall direct.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And the notice shall  
3 direct. That part of it down there where it says  
4 "the notice shall direct," the "notice" in the  
5 underscored portion is new clarifying all the  
6 underscored. Some of the underscored is not new;  
7 but it's already there. Harry, would you do  
8 that?

9 MR. TINDALL: Be glad to.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Are those changes  
11 then as far as "the notice shall direct" and  
12 identifying as the "deponent" consistently --  
13 are they acceptable? All in favor show by hands.  
14 Opposed? Okay. That's unanimous.

15 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Rule 204(4),  
16 this one is J. Harris Morgan's. We've already  
17 approved, in November, 204; and as you know, all  
18 of the furor about having not to be to be able to  
19 waive leading questions or nonresponsive answers.  
20 And to remind you-all what we have already  
21 approved was the words: "Absent express agreement  
22 recorded in the deposition to the contrary, A,  
23 objections to the form of questions or  
24 nonresponsiveness of the answers are waived if not  
25 made at the taking of an oral deposition." And B,

1 "the court shall not otherwise be confined to  
2 objections made at the taking of the testimony.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What we've got here  
4 has been adopted in substance in other committee  
5 action, right?

6 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That's  
7 correct. And what Mr. Morgan really is returning  
8 to the old rule before we somehow or another got  
9 into the horror of not being able to waive those  
10 things.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. This sort of  
12 shows -- am I looking at the right one Charlie  
13 Haworth?

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: We have approved, I  
15 think, the one on page 157.

16 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Both of these  
17 are the same thing, though. They're headed on the  
18 street, just different cars. We've done what they  
19 are seeking to remedy.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Is it the  
21 consensus of the Committee that that's accurate,  
22 that we have done what Charlie Haworth and Harris  
23 Morgan wanted? Okay. I'll write them  
24 accordingly, and we've provided that the parties  
25 can waive objections to form and responsiveness by

1 agreement stated in the record.

2 MR. TINDALL: Otherwise if you just  
3 give a notice deposition, they've got to make the  
4 objections.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: " Unless otherwise  
6 agreed."

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It can be agreed  
8 that that can be waived, but if it's not expressly  
9 waived on the deposition transcript --

10 MR. LOW: Well, it shouldn't be  
11 waived, it should be reserved. Or you waive it if  
12 you don't reserve it.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right.  
14 Reserved.

15 MR. BRANSON: Mr. Chairman, that's  
16 pre-empting some questions that are raised over  
17 here in the next page or so. Tom Ragland's, for  
18 instance, would knock that requirement of  
19 contemporaneous objection out altogether.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's been rejected  
21 by earlier action of the Committee.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Now, Hayworth says  
23 here on page 157 that, "this change so that his  
24 recommendation on Rule 166b is in keeping with  
25 Rule 204." And I don't see anything in 166b that

1 even talks about this or is designed to talk about  
2 it. Is there another rule that we're missing  
3 here?

4 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): All three of  
5 these, including, really, Tom's, go to the same  
6 thing. I don't know if we rejected Tom's  
7 suggestion, Luke. I think it was the same thing;  
8 he's just knocking out what was stuck in that's  
9 giving us so much problem.

10 MR. TINDALL: Well, the one we're  
11 going with is Haworth's, right?

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right.

13 MR. TINDALL: Morgan's is not being  
14 accepted because he wants to go to the old  
15 practice.

16 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Do you want me  
17 to read what we've already done? Because we're  
18 not going with any of those three. We adopted one  
19 earlier in November before all this came out. Let  
20 me read this carefully and you-all listen. This  
21 will be 2044.

22 JUDGE CASSAB: It says, "the officer  
23 taking an oral deposition shall not sustain  
24 objections made to any of the testimony or fail to  
25 record the testimony of the witness because an



1 objection is made by any of the parties or  
2 attorneys engaged in the taking of the testimony.  
3 Any objections made when the deposition is taken  
4 shall be recorded with the testimony and reserved  
5 for the action of the Court in which the case is  
6 pending. Absent express agreement recorded in the  
7 deposition to the contrary; A, objections to the  
8 form of the question or nonresponsiveness of the  
9 answers are waived if not made at the taking of an  
10 oral deposition; B, the Court shall not otherwise  
11 be confined to objections made at the taking of  
12 the testimony."

13 Of course, we talked about that, but  
14 primarily that says, make your agreements recorded  
15 in the deposition and you can then live with that  
16 stipulation.

17 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): We received  
18 just a ton of suggestions on 204 when it was made  
19 on nonwaiving of those two things.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. How many feel  
21 that we should go with our previous action and let  
22 that stand? Show by hands. How many would change  
23 our previous action on this?

24 MR. BRANSON: Let me raise an issue  
25 that I'm sure we've all confronted at one time or

1 another, and I'm not sure where in the rules to  
2 address it. But you get into a deposition and all  
3 of a sudden, without any reasons, your opponent  
4 instructs the witness, question after question,  
5 not to answer the question.

6 There ought to be some way for expeditious  
7 relief from that. I've been in some Federal  
8 Courts where you could just pick up the telephone  
9 and call the Judge, and he stops it.

10 But I don't think we have any real provision  
11 for that and it sure is frustrating to be off in  
12 New York someplace, having spent a lot of money  
13 and time to get there, and all of a sudden, it's  
14 apparent from the second question, that you're  
15 going to have to go back and get a second ruling  
16 and come back again. Is there any way we could  
17 address that as a committee?

18 MR. BEARD: Why do you have to go  
19 back? Order them to come back down here and  
20 appear before the Court.

21 MR. BRANSON: Sometimes the courts are  
22 not quite as upset about what's happened to you as  
23 you are.

24 JUSTICE WALLACE: Well, we got a  
25 provision, as long as you're in the State, the

1 District Court in El Paso can rule on a case  
2 pending in Texarkana. But I don't know if there's  
3 anything we can do telling a judge in New York  
4 he's got to rule on a case pending down here.

5 MR. BRANSON: Well, but could you set  
6 up some provision maybe for just getting on the  
7 telephone with a judge? Because what happens is,  
8 you've wasted a lot of money for your client and a  
9 lot of effort; and I've had it happened two or  
10 three times in product suits where you get off up  
11 north someplace and people start acting like  
12 Yankees on you all of a sudden, and you just can't  
13 get anything done.

14 MR. MCMAINS: A provision that we  
15 have, of course, will certify the questions.

16 MR. LOW: See, in federal court,  
17 Frank, I don't think there's a rule, we just do  
18 it.

19 MR. BRANSON: I know it, but people  
20 are used to doing it in federal court, and they're  
21 not used to it in state court. And it really is  
22 frustrating and expensive.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We do it. We call  
24 the judge. Usually the presiding judge you know,  
25 whoever is handling the daily docket.

1           MR. BRANSON: Well, you could, but by  
2           the time you get the old boy on the phone, your  
3           opponent has already left and taken the court  
4           reporter with him. There's not much you can do  
5           but talk to a judge for a few minutes. So, is  
6           there some way we could build in a remedy for  
7           that? I mean, it cuts both ways. I'm sure the  
8           plaintiffs are going to do it, too.

9           CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know,  
10          Frank. Give that some thought, and if you come up  
11          with something, give us a proposal.

12          MR. MCMAINS: Okay. It could be  
13          treated, I think, as a sanction in the discovery  
14          rules on failure to make discovery.

15          CHAIRMAN SOULES: If it's a party.

16          MR. BRANSON: If it's not a party.

17          MR. LOW: What you're talking about  
18          could come well within the means of telephone  
19          conference that they're speaking in terms of.

20                 You know, certain hearings by telephone that  
21                 there could be a provision for hearing. And that  
22                 if an attorney who is in the middle of a  
23                 deposition asks for a conference with a judge that  
24                 the other attorney is compelled to participate in,  
25                 or wait, or something like that until -- you know,

1 that could be coordinated with just what Sam was  
2 doing.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. You can put in  
4 there that at that telephone hearing that the  
5 courts may entertain oral motions made by  
6 telephone where notice has been given to the other  
7 side.

8 MR. BEARD: If the lawyer on the other  
9 side of the case is instructing that witness not  
10 to testify, it looks to me like you can impose  
11 sanction, move to order them to appear before the  
12 judge down here in Texas --

13 MR. BRANSON: I agree, Pat, but it  
14 just never --

15 MR. LOW: Let me tell you. We were in  
16 New York, and it's hard to get up there, and the  
17 defendant was just telling this man -- just I  
18 mean, it's ridiculous. We said, "Look you're  
19 being ridiculous." Got Judge Fisher on the phone,  
20 told him what the questions were and he said,  
21 "Don't call me again." He said, "You just answer  
22 and I don't want to be called back." Well, we've  
23 got a fine deposition; we didn't have to go  
24 through all that stuff.

25 MR. BEARD: But there aren't a whole

1 lot of of Judge Fishers around.

2 MR. BRANSON: Well, but you could at  
3 least get a ruling, and most of the time, you  
4 can't even get your adversary to state a reason in  
5 the record for telling her not to answer. And  
6 other than just get up and slap the old boy in the  
7 head, you can't get an answer in the thing.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Under Peoples, of  
9 course, if you're really trying to set up your  
10 point for sanctions, you can ask that the question  
11 be answered and kept under seal, and that would be  
12 one way to really set it up when you get back  
13 home.

14 And we all got stories to tell. We were up  
15 taking depositions at U.S. Steel and noticed  
16 Rodrick (phonetic) the Chairman, and he was just  
17 too busy. And we said, "Well, that's fine. We're  
18 in Pittsburg today, next time we want his  
19 deposition we're going to move that it be done in  
20 San Antonio." And Mr. Rodrick found an hour for  
21 us that day.

22 MR. BRANSON: But Luke, you don't have  
23 a party. It's the nonparty cases that are so  
24 frustrating.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's a problem.

1 MR. BRANSON: You've really zapped  
2 them pretty good with no-party cases.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How does a Texas  
4 judge impose sanctions on a nonparty in New York  
5 anyway?

6 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Well, they  
7 don't let him testify in Texas on the trial of the  
8 case.

9 PROFESSOR EDGAR: And, of course, if  
10 it's the attorney that's instructing, then you  
11 could enter sanctions against the attorney.

12 MR. BRANSON: Then you might get some  
13 defense lawyers who would rather stay in New York  
14 than come back and face sanctions.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There you go. Well,  
16 why don't we try to write something into our  
17 telephone hearings that judges may entertain?

18 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I'll sure work  
19 on anything that Frank presents to me in writing.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. 205.

21 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I will say the  
22 only lawyer that I'm aware of that anybody in my  
23 firm has had to go to the courtroom to complete  
24 the deposition was Frank.

25 Okay. 205. 205 is three separate

1 suggestions by attorney Charles Matthews and a  
2 court reporter George Hickman. Mr. Matthews, I  
3 think, is with Exxon, or at least he writes on  
4 Exxon stationery.

5 The first one was rejected by the Court of  
6 the Administration of Justice, which led to the  
7 second one, and I've now got a third one  
8 submitted. All of them are trying to address the  
9 problems that court reporters have. But all of  
10 them say that the original transcript of the  
11 deposition goes to the witness or, in the case of  
12 a party, goes to the attorney of the party and  
13 then sets out the procedures that they will do to  
14 get the signature.

15 We briefly discussed this on the first  
16 submission, but, unfortunately, instead of being  
17 acted upon this table, and we have received now  
18 the other two -- but they all simply say the  
19 officer taking the deposition submit the original  
20 deposition.

21 I haven't found any support for these  
22 requests on our subcommittee. Nobody has really  
23 been having problems getting the signatures and  
24 changes in depositions. But all of these are from  
25 the same people; they are just three different



1 times submitted.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Dorsaneo has  
3 addressed this, Sam. And what one of the problems  
4 is we don't say anywhere what the deposition is,  
5 and I don't really know that that's a problem.  
6 But Bill has thought about it professorially and  
7 thought it might be a problem, and that's why he  
8 favors calling this the original deposition  
9 transcript.

10 The way the rule is written out, I think the  
11 first paragraph requires that the original goes to  
12 the witness, and then we can file a copy if he  
13 doesn't sign and return it. That's the spirit of  
14 it. And all we're doing here is saying the  
15 original deposition transcript. Now, what a  
16 deposition transcript is, we know, it's in the  
17 book that we get.

18 When you notice a deposition, you don't  
19 notice a deposition transcript. But whenever you  
20 send something to the witness, you send him the  
21 transcript so that is clarifying, to some extent,  
22 if it needs to be clarified.

23 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That change is,  
24 of course, in both, but on page -- I've got 71-1,  
25 which would be in your book 165.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. I'm looking at  
2 165 which seems to be the more correct. There has  
3 been some practice to erase from that original and  
4 hairline or write over it. And that was thought  
5 not to be a proper practice and that we should  
6 say, "no erasers or obliterations of any kind  
7 shall be made in the original testimony"; that's  
8 the second part.

9                   Then the changes are to be furnished. And I  
10 think the rule right now says that the changes are  
11 to be made before the officer that takes them,  
12 which is just not the way it's done. They're  
13 really made on a legal pad or other notes and then  
14 sent in, if the original ever comes back -- sent  
15 in with it. So the furnishing of the changes and  
16 the statement of the reasons to the officer more  
17 describes what we really do.

18                   Then the deposition shall then be signed  
19 before any officer that can give an oath. And  
20 sometimes, I think, we have been -- I don't know  
21 whether that's in the original or not. Most of us  
22 permit if we're going to send the original to a  
23 witness or to a lawyer, we permit that it can be  
24 signed before any Notary. So that really goes  
25 along with the practice.

1           And then if within 20 days of the deposition  
2           the witness does not sign, then a true copy of the  
3           transcript be filed. And Rule 205, as it appears  
4           on 165, really does clarify for the non-initiated  
5           how it is that you get the original out, what  
6           happens when you do, how you get changes back to  
7           the officer, what he does with them and then what  
8           you do if you never do get them back.

9           It deals with transcripts and sets the  
10          mechanics that most of us follow for making  
11          changes. Other than that, it doesn't change the  
12          practice, and so it may be a good suggestion, that  
13          is, the one that's on 165.

14                 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): And the one  
15                 that's on 163, the only difference that I can  
16                 detect, Luke, on those two is that it allows  
17                 changes to be made before any officer authorized  
18                 to administer an oath, unless the parties by  
19                 stipulation waive signing.

20                 PROFESSOR EDGAR: So does the one on  
21                 165.

22                 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Oh, does it?  
23                 The one I have says, "The changes and the statement  
24                 of the reasons shall be entered upon the  
25                 deposition by the deposition officer."

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The deposition  
2 officer doesn't really enter changes on the  
3 transcript; you get an errata sheet. Let's  
4 see. "The deposition shall then be signed by the  
5 witness." It should probably be, "The deposition  
6 transcript and any changes shall then be signed."  
7 Then you would have the changes also made under  
8 oath.

9                   JUDGE THOMAS: Are you on 165?

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm on 165, and I'm  
11 down a little bit below the middle of the page,  
12 over here where it says "the deposition." "The  
13 deposition transcript and any changes."

14                  MR. TINDALL: If it's sent to the  
15 witness at the lawyer's office, the lawyer's  
16 secretary cannot be the person that makes the  
17 changes as this is written in.

18                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm sorry?

19                  MR. TINDALL: If the deposition is  
20 sent to the lawyer's office and they make the  
21 changes in the lawyer's office, that's not going  
22 to be permitted by this proposed rule.

23                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, it would be.

24                  MR. TINDALL: The deposition officer  
25 is only on the errata sheet, right?

1           CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. We're saying  
2 the deposition transcript and any changes shall  
3 then be signed by the witness under oath before  
4 any officer authorized to administer an oath.

5           MR. TINDALL: What about this endless  
6 problem? Does that then become the official  
7 testimony of the witness or do you still get into  
8 this impeachment problem?

9           CHAIRMAN SOULES: You get both ways;  
10 you read it both ways in trial. The changes don't  
11 supercede the original testimony. You can use  
12 them both. You can use the original and you can  
13 either acknowledge when you use the original that  
14 he changed it or let him do it when he gets it  
15 back on redirect.

16           So I do think that the changes should be  
17 signed under oath, and that's not provided in this  
18 one on Page 165. But if we just change that  
19 sentence to say, "the deposition transcript" at  
20 "the deposition," and then add "transcript and any  
21 changes shall then be signed by the witness" and  
22 underline "under oath."

23           MR. BRANSON: So that way, you've got  
24 the witness already on a perjury charge that he  
25 swore one way one time and another at another

1 time.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, he is also  
3 stating the reasons for his changes, and the  
4 reasons, presumably, would exonerate him from a  
5 perjury charge; it was mistakenly given, he didn't  
6 hear the question right.

7 MR. BRANSON: He meant to say "yes"  
8 instead of "no."

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): "My lawyer  
10 explained this to me."

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Is it redundant to  
12 say "signed by the witness under oath before any  
13 officer authorized to administer an oath."

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It is not to me,  
15 because he can sign before an officer authorized  
16 to administer the oath without getting the oath  
17 administered.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: What if you say  
19 "subscribed"? You know, "subscribed" and "sworn"  
20 are still two different things.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: With those changes,  
22 is there any further discussion of this? Are we  
23 ready to vote?

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: One other thing: On  
25 the next page, next to the last line, the Court

1 "determines," the Court doesn't "hold"; trial  
2 court "determines."

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's see. Okay.  
4 Then change the word "holds" to "determines" in  
5 the next to the last line on Page 166, which  
6 incidentally puts a burden on us to get our  
7 witnesses in and review those because if we don't  
8 and a copy gets filed on the 21st day, we're stuck  
9 unless there's a good reason for not having it  
10 signed, and that's already in the rule. Okay,  
11 with those changes is there any other discussion?

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: This whole last  
13 sentence just goes on and on and on. Why don't we  
14 put a period after "therefore" at the top of page  
15 2 and then start a new sentence saying, "The  
16 deposition may then be used as fully" --

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The copy of the  
18 deposition transcript --

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: -- "may then be used  
20 as fully as" -- why don't you just say, "may be  
21 used for all purposes"?

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you get into  
23 substantive objections.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right, "may be  
25 used as though signed." "May be used as fully as

1           though signed" kind of sounds awkward to me.

2                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just "used as though  
3 signed"? It's still a little awkward. That gets  
4 the concept part across. An unsigned one is a  
5 signed one, in effect, for purposes of court. Why  
6 don't we leave that alone since we have so much to  
7 do.

8                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Then just put a  
9 comma instead of a semi-colon.

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where is that?

11                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: You have a  
12 semi-colon after "signed," don't you?

13                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Change that to  
14 a comma. Okay.

15                  Any further discussion on 205? Those in  
16 favor of the changes proposed in 205 as it appears  
17 on 165, show by hands. Opposed? That's  
18 unanimous. And does that then carry with it the  
19 rejection of the ones on 161 and 163 since we're  
20 using 165 to make changes? Is that the  
21 consensus? It is? Okay. Unanimously adopted the  
22 Rule 205 changes on 165 and 166. Okay, Sam.

23                  MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, the next  
24 I call -- Newell (phonetic) -- because we had  
25 tabled these and he advises me that package B is



1 probably still the one that we ought to be looking  
2 at, or at least was the one that was most  
3 consistent with all of the comments. So we got  
4 Rule 207 package B in there for you. We talked  
5 about it the last two times. I don't know of any  
6 additional thing I can say about it. The rule is  
7 here, though. Does anybody have any questions?

8 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: May I just make a  
9 comment, Mr. Chairman?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir, please  
11 do.

12 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: This is one of the  
13 places where the Rules of Evidence articulate with  
14 the Rules of Civil Procedure. And this package,  
15 of course, includes the two Evidence Rules on Page  
16 168, the back side.

17 207, as Sam indicated, is pretty much what  
18 was agreed on last time. And we had a consensus  
19 up until about 20 minutes until the meeting. And  
20 Rusty raised the question about late-joined  
21 parties. And so Rule 207-1(c) was put in to deal  
22 with late-joined parties; the depositions have  
23 already been taken and then someone becomes a  
24 party.

25 Now, 207-1 A and B defines same proceeding,

1 and the deposition is admissible against all those  
2 people described in A and B. But then somebody  
3 becomes a party and C deals with that. If one  
4 becomes a party after the deposition is taken and  
5 has an interest similar to that of any party  
6 described in A or B above, the deposition is  
7 admissible against him only if he's had reasonable  
8 opportunity after becoming a party to redepose the  
9 deponent and has failed to exercise that  
10 opportunity.

11 I telephoned Rusty and talked with him about  
12 it. And after talking with him, I drew this.  
13 This is not his language, but I drew it in an  
14 effort to satisfy him. And this was then sent out  
15 to Sam Sparks' subcommittee and to the Evidence  
16 (phonetic) subcommittee, and no negatives were  
17 picked up on it. I move the approval of the  
18 package which would be the two Evidence Rules and  
19 207.

20 MR. BRANSON: Second.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Motion was moved and  
22 seconded. Any further discussion?

23 MR. BRANSON: Let me ask one question,  
24 please. Let's say you had severed litigations.

25 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: You had what?

1 MR. BRANSON: You had a lawsuit  
2 against General Motors tried in Florida and a  
3 witness testified in that case on a similar  
4 occurrence. And a case was subsequently brought  
5 in Texas. Is it your reading of the rules -- .

6 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: This involves  
7 General Motors and some other plaintiff?

8 MR. BRANSON: Yes. Is it your reading  
9 that under that set of facts that testimony would  
10 be admissible in the Texas case?

11 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Well, you would  
12 move over to the Evidence Rule 804. This is not  
13 same proceeding as defined in 207. So it would  
14 have to come in under 804. And it would require  
15 to come in -- the deponent would have to be  
16 unavailable. And it would have to be -- well,  
17 I'll just read it.

18 "If the party against whom the testimony is  
19 now offered or a person with a similar interest  
20 had an opportunity and similar motive to develop  
21 the testimony by direct, cross or redirect  
22 examination." So that's your question: Is the  
23 party against whom it's offered have a similar  
24 interest?

25 MR. BRANSON: So the answer would be

1 "yes." Let's take it one step further. If I  
2 understand what you're saying, and that's what I  
3 perceive, the Federal Rules were, and I thought  
4 that's what we adopted.

5 If it was a General Motors automobile that  
6 was involved in the Florida case, but the same  
7 problem existed in a Ford Motor Company automobile  
8 in a Texas case, and you're dealing with the same  
9 type problem, then you've got a party with similar  
10 interest and our rules would allow the testimony  
11 if you could convince the judge that it was a  
12 party with similar interest in the previous case.

13 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Well, that would  
14 be your question. Was it a person with similar  
15 interest? Now, Frank, that is broader than the  
16 Federal Rule. Federal Rule is more narrow. The  
17 party against whom it's offered would have had to  
18 be the same party or his predecessor in interest.  
19 But this language was put in by the Liaison  
20 Committee, a person with a similar interest,  
21 really, I think, with the same proceeding defined  
22 broadly in mind.

23 Jim Kronzer used this hypothetical: An  
24 asbestos case, lots of plaintiffs, lots of  
25 defendants, and experts have been thoroughly

1 jumped on by high quality lawyers. And then way  
2 late somebody else is brought into the lawsuit or  
3 joins. That deposition ought to be admissible  
4 against that person because he's not going to be  
5 anymore effective dealing with that expert than  
6 has already been achieved.

7 Really, that's a late-joined party in the  
8 same proceeding. And so I really don't know what  
9 is meant by "if a person with a similar interest"  
10 in a different proceeding. And I can pose you a  
11 case, which worries me a good deal, which might be  
12 under that language.

13 Suppose A and B are two strangers sitting  
14 side by side on a bus and you have a bus accident,  
15 and their necks are jerked simultaneously and  
16 symmetrically and so forth.

17 A-B bus is tried first and a witness  
18 testifies favorably to bus on something about the  
19 accident. That witness is unavailable when B-B  
20 bus comes along so the bus wants to introduce that  
21 testimony against B.

22 A's attorney was in his first year out of law  
23 school. B's attorney, who has not had his day in  
24 court on that one, and who had 20 years'  
25 experience trying cases, says, "I've never had my

1 day in court on that thing." It's unfair to  
2 saddle me with the job that A's attorney did. But  
3 bus says, "You have a similar interest and so it's  
4 admissible against you." That's troublesome.

5 MR. BRANSON: Would our revisions  
6 cover that so that he would have an opportunity to  
7 depose the person before testimony used --

8 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: No. These are  
9 different lawsuits and you'd be dealing with  
10 804-B(1). And your troublesome phrase is, "If the  
11 party against whom the testimony is now offered or  
12 a person with a similar interest." And I'm  
13 inclined to think that part ought to be struck,  
14 "or person with similar interest," and just track  
15 the Federal Rule on that.

16 MR. SPIVEY: How does the Federal Rule  
17 read?

18 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: It's the party  
19 against whom the testimony is now offered or his  
20 predecessor in interest.

21 MR. BRANSON: Even though it would  
22 solve that problem, it sure creates additional  
23 problems that I think currently have broadened the  
24 scope of trial practice in Texas and are  
25 favorable, and that is, situations where you've

1 got national defendants using different experts  
2 merely because one expert got up in New Jersey and  
3 gave answers they didn't like on cross  
4 examination, and you denied litigants in Texas an  
5 opportunity to use those admissions many times  
6 against the party, if you don't do that.

7 It may not be an individual corporation. It  
8 may be an industry like the asbestos case, where  
9 you've got really favorable testimony in one state  
10 and the litigants ought not to have to go back  
11 through that process.

12 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Well, now, you're  
13 talking about the late-joined party in the same  
14 proceeding?

15 MR. BRANSON: No, sir. I was talking  
16 about our original hypothetical, where you had one  
17 corporation -- but they are parties with similar  
18 interests. And as I understand it, you're asking  
19 to strike that provision which would knock that  
20 out of 804, wouldn't it?

21 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Yes.

22 MR. BRANSON: That's not before the  
23 committee today, is it?

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

25 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: I think this whole

1 package is tied together.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Two evidence rules  
3 and 207.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the only  
5 unresolved issue, I guess, is that.

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, it just seems  
7 to me that there's something fundamentally unfair  
8 if you have a different lawsuit and simply because  
9 you have a similar interest, you can use those  
10 depositions interchangeably. I think I like the  
11 federal rule, which is a little more restrictive,  
12 myself.

13 MR. BRANSON: That was very heavily  
14 thought out in the Rules of Evidence committee,  
15 wasn't it, Dean?

16 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: It was discussed.

17 MR. BRANSON: I was on it and because  
18 it conflicted in PJC. I think I did attend that  
19 meeting. I thought the consensus of that  
20 committee was that the rule we adopted was a fair  
21 rule in the federal.

22 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Yes. The majority  
23 did. I don't remember the exact vote on it.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They have got two  
25 asbestos companies, and they have got the same



1 product, and have similar interest. There's been  
2 testimony or deposition in a case involving  
3 asbestos company A that helps prove up your case  
4 against asbestos company B. You could use the  
5 testimony or the deposition of asbestos company A  
6 in proving your case against asbestos company B.  
7 That's the way this is written right now.

8 If there is a similar, you have to go through  
9 the findings, the trial court has to find the  
10 threshold issues that they are similar interests.  
11 Now, that's the issue that we have got to vote up  
12 or down here.

13 MR. BRANSON: My question, though, is,  
14 is part of our charge from the Supreme Court to go  
15 back and redo what previously encouraged to be by  
16 the Supreme Court to which the Rules of Evidence  
17 Committee has already thought and hashed out and  
18 determined was fair? Is it our job now to go back  
19 and say, "no, that committee is wrong," when they  
20 spent -- whereas we spent maybe 20 minutes on it.

21 If I remember that was a heated discussion in  
22 the Rules of Evidence Committee, and it took a  
23 long time. And all of these issues were hashed  
24 and rehashed and the general consensus -- I think  
25 Justice Wallace was on the committee -- was that

1 we should go with the way it is, and I'm really  
2 unwilling to superimpose our will on that  
3 committee.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, it's not a  
5 question of jurisdiction, but let's find out a  
6 question of -- how many feel that we want to  
7 change the Rule of Evidence? That is the rule as  
8 it is.

9 JUDGE WOOD: Let me ask one question.

10 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: I just want to  
11 make a general comment with respect to what  
12 Frank's saying. Almost every piece of advice that  
13 we now give the Supreme Court is to change some  
14 rule, which on some prior occasion, some group has  
15 debated and thought out and often heated in all  
16 these things that you say.

17 MR. BRANSON: Except that committee  
18 was really, as I understood, a blue chip committee  
19 that the Court really encouraged and has just  
20 recently come out with this work.

21 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Well, I certainly  
22 wouldn't want to disagree if there was some fine  
23 people on it.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Hold it just a  
25 second. We're changing our computer-driven

1 machine over here so that these fine ladies can  
2 have all this on computer and maybe get a printout  
3 faster.

4 MR. LOW: Say, for instance, that some  
5 young kid has got a plaintiff's asbestos case, and  
6 he takes some expert's deposition. And Scotty  
7 Baldwin (phonetic) has also got a plaintiff's  
8 case. That defendant can use a deposition that  
9 the kid took when he didn't do much of a job when  
10 Baldwin doesn't want to be bound by it and he  
11 wants a shot at that guy?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: He can take his  
13 deposition.

14 MR. BRANSON: That's a two-way street  
15 there.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the rule  
17 now. Do we want to change it? Show by hands.

18 JUDGE WOOD: Let me ask one question.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Excuse me,  
20 Judge, I'm sorry.

21 JUDGE WOOD: I think we dealt with  
22 this before. But my question is: What if the  
23 deponent is dead and can't be deposed, and yet he  
24 has been fully deposed by a good lawyer and it's  
25 in the same case?

1                   PROFESSOR BLAKELY: It would not be  
2                   admissible against that late-joined party.

3                   JUDGE WOOD: All right. Now, the  
4                   other thing is, it would be admissible, however,  
5                   under 2 if it complied with these things here at  
6                   the trial upon the hearing of a motion or  
7                   interlocutory proceeding, "any part or all of the  
8                   deposition taken in a different proceeding may be  
9                   used subject to the provisions and the  
10                  requirements of the Texas Rules of Evidence."

11                  PROFESSOR BLAKELY: And that Judge,  
12                  right there, because you're dealing with a  
13                  different proceeding, would throw you into  
14                  804-B(1), which we were just talking about.

15                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel  
16                  804-B(1) should be left alone and we ought to  
17                  address the changes only that are being offered in  
18                  207 and 801(3). Show by hands.

19                  JUDGE TUNKS: I'm sorry, I didn't  
20                  understand your question.

21                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right, Judge.  
22                  Well, we would delete the "same or" out of 804,  
23                  but otherwise, leave that alone.

24                  MR. MCCONNICO: Luke, as I understand  
25                  it, the only thing we're talking about deleting

1 from 804-B(1) is the phrase, "or a person with a  
2 similar interest."

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: And I thought Newell  
4 was suggesting that maybe we insert the Federal  
5 Rule talking about predecessor in interest for a  
6 person with a similar interest. I thought that  
7 was your suggestion, was it not?

8 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: It was, yes.

9 MR. BRANSON: That's really a major  
10 change in the existing law that I think if you're  
11 going to address ought to be studied more, and I'm  
12 not willing to address it.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Please, let me get  
14 on with this part of it. 804-1 there is one  
15 written change proposed, no others. That keys to  
16 the changes in 801-A(3) and the changes in 207.  
17 What we've been talking about the last few minutes  
18 doesn't bear on what's before us here in writing.

19 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: It's something  
20 that I added there, orally.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We can take that up  
22 in September if we wish. Obviously, that's  
23 something I think does need discussion, Frank.  
24 And maybe we do want to suggest that that be  
25 changed. Maybe the Rules of Evidence Committee

1 wants to address it first.

2 But we do have before us the use of  
3 depositions against newly-joined parties who had  
4 an opportunity to take the deposition again and  
5 didn't exercise it. We don't have any Texas law  
6 on that, and different practices prevail in  
7 different courts.

8 And then we have the use of prior testimony  
9 being addressed in order to accommodate that part,  
10 that change of Rule 207. I haven't really heard  
11 any opposition to that. Is there opposition to  
12 those changes?

13 MR. BECK: I have a question with  
14 respect to 207-1(c).

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

16 MR. BECK: It gets back to, I think,  
17 some of the same questions that Frank had raised  
18 earlier. And that is, what is an interest similar  
19 to that of any party described above? And, you  
20 know, I know we always talk in terms of major  
21 cases like the asbestos cases, but what about the  
22 more typical case where A sues B and then 45 days  
23 before trial, C is added as a party defendant.  
24 Does that mean that C has an interest similar to B  
25 because they're both defendant?

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, we've got a  
2 peremptory challenge law that helps us there. I  
3 don't know a better way to say it.

4                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'd say, yes. They  
5 do have a similar interest. I'd say, yes.

6                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just because they're  
7 co-defendants?

8                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. Their interest  
9 is similar in that they are both jointly trying to  
10 defend a lawsuit involving joint and several  
11 liability.

12                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, he didn't say  
13 joint and several liability; he just said new  
14 defendants in.

15                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, but you're  
16 still talking about joint and several liability.

17                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Maybe; maybe not.

18                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't know of any  
19 cases involving several liability, do you, where  
20 you have multiple defendants where their interests  
21 are similar?

22                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: If you had two  
23 lenders with different commitments, they wouldn't  
24 be jointly and severally liable.

25                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: : Well, then you

1 would have several causes of actions, wouldn't  
2 you?

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You might, but they  
4 would still be co-defendants.

5 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Then they may not  
6 have similar interests.

7 MR. ADAMS: Luke, I think in our  
8 discussion in the Evidence Committee was that they  
9 had a similar interest in cross-examination or  
10 development of evidence. That's the similar  
11 interest that they're talking about.

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Similar objective in  
13 defeating the plaintiff.

14 MR. ADAMS: Yes. The objective is  
15 cross-examining or developing the evidence of that  
16 witness.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Does that help you,  
18 David, if we set down a similar interest in the  
19 development of the evidence?

20 MR. BECK: As to that witness. Yes.  
21 That would make it a little more clear. Because  
22 you can make the argument as Frank just did. And  
23 that is that your defendant and all defendants  
24 have an interest in poring the plaintiff out,  
25 therefore, you have an interest similar to one of



1 the parties.

2 MR. LOW: Now, you have got a  
3 multi-party case and one of them is a manufacturer  
4 and the other one is a service organization, you  
5 know, that services the product. They both don't  
6 want the plaintiff to win. But one of them sure  
7 doesn't want the product to be defective and the  
8 other one sure doesn't want it to be a service in  
9 misuse.

10 MR. BECK: That's right. And the  
11 witness may go to just one of those issues.

12 PROFESSOR BLAKELY: Luke, could you  
13 borrow from 804-B(1) the language, "similar motive  
14 to develop the testimony by direct, cross or  
15 redirect examination"?

16 JUDGE WOOD: I think that's good.

17 MR. BRANSON: Isn't the real question  
18 whether they had similar overall motives, though?

19 MR. LOW: With regard to that witness.

20 MR. BRANSON: As it applies to the  
21 testimony.

22  
23 (Off the record discussion  
24 ensued.)

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That does clarify

1 it, David.

2 JUDGE WOOD: Does that deal with  
3 intervenor who comes in?

4 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Just picking up the  
5 language that appears on the next page in 804-C(1)  
6 that says, "had an opportunity and similar motive  
7 to develop the testimony by direct, cross or  
8 redirect examination." Just insert that instead  
9 of "an interest similar." And I think that will  
10 take care of your problem.

11 MR. LOW: I hate to add confusion to  
12 it, but what would you do with a situation where  
13 this guy is an actual eye witness, and two  
14 defendants would want to show that the plaintiff  
15 was not really bleeding in the head and didn't get  
16 hit in the head by this jetway door. And they  
17 would be similar there, but he also has facts with  
18 regard to whether the thing actually broke here or  
19 whether it was a servicing problem. And you got  
20 the people with the service contract fighting with  
21 the people that manufactured it. So he might have  
22 one little similar motive to part of it, but as to  
23 the major part, there may not. I just got through  
24 trying a case exactly like that.

25 MR. ADAMS: Then we ought to have an

1 addition then, "with regard to the portion of  
2 testimony that's offered." They have to have the  
3 similar motive and opportunity to develop.

4 MR. LOW: I mean, if you just let it  
5 have one, that one witness, the two defendants  
6 rejoined issue in trying to prove the man wasn't  
7 bleeding in the head, but after that we sure  
8 crossed swords.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, you have the  
10 bottom part of it and that is, it's admissable to  
11 the party who was not present at the time of the  
12 deposition only if he had an opportunity to take  
13 the deposition and didn't. And he has a similar  
14 interest and we've now drawn up that. So it would  
15 seem to me, Buddy, that --

16 MR. LOW: I just wouldn't want it  
17 argued that somebody could come in and say,  
18 "Okay. With regard to this one question, their  
19 interest was similar," and that's all it says, "a  
20 similar interest."

21 MR. BRANSON: But, Buddy, the trial  
22 courts really have overall discretion, and I don't  
23 remember the two rules where they find it would be  
24 unfair to keep it out where they find it needs to  
25 be in and let it in.

1 MR. LOW: An unfair argument never has  
2 gotten anywhere.

3 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Oh, yes, it  
4 has.

5 JUDGE WOOD: Just a matter of  
6 interest: An intervenor takes a case as he finds  
7 it. He comes in and intervenes in a case after a  
8 great many expensive and elaborate depositions  
9 have been taken and much expense used in taking  
10 those depositions. Is that general rule, he comes  
11 in and accepts the case as he finds it? Maybe  
12 that's not the problem with this rule but it  
13 occurs to me because I've got a case, more or  
14 less, like that.

15 MR. LOW: I think the purpose is to  
16 keep from just saying, "well, I can't be bound by  
17 it even though I couldn't do anything about it,  
18 and I wouldn't want to take it again because I  
19 couldn't do any better as to avoid expense of all  
20 these people having to go to New York again, and  
21 it's got a good purpose."

22 JUDGE WOOD: I think you ought to be  
23 bound by it if his interests are similar to the  
24 people already in the case.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This would put him

1           there.

2                   How many in favor of Rule 207 with "an  
3           interest similar" being changed to "a similar  
4           motive to develop the testimony by direct, cross  
5           or indirect examination," making that change. And  
6           207-1(C), and with that change, how many are in  
7           favor of the proposed change in Rules of Civil  
8           Procedure 207 and Rules of Evidence 801 and 804?  
9           Show by hands.

10                   JUDGE WOOD:   Would you clarify to say  
11           that similar interest in the testimony offered,  
12           where it is offered right after testimony?

13                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   Well, how many are  
14           opposed?   One.   Approved 12 to 1.

15                   Judge, that was not a part of it that you  
16           could pick and choose in the deposition what you  
17           were similar to.

18                   JUDGE WOODS:   I would think that's  
19           what it means.

20                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   It may mean that.  
21           209, the clerks want to be able to dispose of  
22           depositions.

23                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:   Well, I don't agree  
24           with that.   For one thing, I don't really know  
25           what number 1 here means.   Does that mean after

1 the clerk has entered the judgment in its records,  
2 then the depositions can be disposed of within 180  
3 days? Or does it mean 180 days after the judgment  
4 has become final and mandate is issued?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam, that's your  
6 report. What do you have on that?

7 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): This comes from  
8 two different sources. Let me give you some  
9 background.

10 Some clerks are disposing of depositions the  
11 day you leave the courthouse when the verdict  
12 comes in. Some are never disposing of them.  
13 There's no uniformity at all. So, of course, this  
14 is obviously meant to be a final judgment, I'm  
15 sure. But mandates don't issue out of judgments  
16 not appealed, do they?

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I understand that.  
18 But in the case where you do have an appeal,  
19 though, this would authorize the destruction of  
20 the deposition 180 days after the clerk enters the  
21 judgment the judgment roll.

22 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): How is it final  
23 to all parties if it's --

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'm just simply  
25 saying in --.

1           JUDGE TUNKS: The trouble we've got,  
2 Sam, is the different types of final judgments.  
3 You can't appeal if it isn't a final judgment.  
4 You mean, it becomes final in that it is no longer  
5 appealable?

6           MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): That's, I'm  
7 sure, the intention.

8           MR. TINDALL: There appears to be no  
9 consensus for this proposal.

10          MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, let me  
11 say that I think we should seriously -- this is a  
12 phase of about eight or nine other proposals we're  
13 going to be looking at in just a few minutes and  
14 that is to try to get rid of some of the paper.  
15 And even in West Texas, the district clerks are  
16 handling all of these depositions. I just think  
17 it would be good to have a rule, and whether you  
18 say it on appeal after a mandate or after a  
19 judgment becomes final as to all parties, however  
20 you want to say it, we ought to have some type of  
21 rule that we can all -- of course, we can rely on  
22 when you get the depositions.

23          For example, in El Paso after "X" number of  
24 weeks now, after a judgment has been entered --  
25 and most of the judgments, of course, we're

1 talking about are dismissals with prejudices.

2 Then the clerk just calls us and says, "Do  
3 you want these depositions because we're going to  
4 get rid of them?" And nine times out of ten, of  
5 course, the defense lawyers take them because we  
6 find that sometimes there's use for them.

7 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Under the  
8 new Rules of Evidence.

9 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): The plaintiff's  
10 lawyers may be taking them now.

11 And this rule was certainly an improvement  
12 over the nothingness that we've got. I  
13 understand, for example, in Harris County they  
14 don't destroy anything and they're faced with  
15 microfilming even depositions. We're not doing  
16 that. Some of the clerks that are retaining them  
17 are retaining them, and then when you go in to  
18 find them, they don't know where they retained  
19 them.

20 I'm in favor of some type of rule, and I read  
21 this to be a judgment final as to all parties with  
22 a covered -- an appeal after it's filed to all  
23 parties and then a dismissal after 30 days or  
24 judgment affidavit.

25 JUSTICE WALLACE: This is one of the



1 areas where we need to guard our rear flame  
2 because these district clerks are taking some real  
3 strong moves to legislature to do something about  
4 it if we don't. And if we do something about it,  
5 it can be done our way as opposed to what might  
6 happen over on the hill.

7 JUDGE WOOD: You know, I think in  
8 Federal Court at home down there in Corpus, and  
9 whether or not it's a federal rule or a local  
10 rule, I'm not sure, but we don't file depositions  
11 with the clerk.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're going to need  
13 to change that in Texas.

14 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): It's later on  
15 down in the docket.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What if we put in  
17 there that deposition transcripts filed with the  
18 clerk of the court may be returned to the party  
19 who noticed the deposition.

20 SAM SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): That's  
21 better.

22 MR. BEARD: How about "shall be  
23 returned"?

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- "Shall be  
25 returned to the party who noticed the deposition

1 after the expiration of 180 days, after a judgment  
2 is filed and all parties have been rendered in the  
3 case."

4 MR. BECK: Luke, the problem I have is  
5 with the time period here. 180 days, I think, is  
6 completely inadequate. And I'll tell you the  
7 reason why.

8 San Angelo Sam alluded earlier to the  
9 problem, presented when you have a dismissal for  
10 want of prosecution. Sometimes you may not even  
11 know that your case is dismissed. And suddenly  
12 you find out your case is dismissed, you go to the  
13 courthouse and the file has been destroyed.

14 I think 180 days is too short. And I think  
15 all the district clerks want is authorization  
16 that, after some reasonable period of time, they  
17 can destroy it.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, what's your  
19 proposal, David?

20 MR. BECK: Well, I was going to say a  
21 year.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many favor a  
23 year over 180 days? Show by hands. Certainly,  
24 one year is favored over 180 days. Is there an  
25 alternate proposal to that?

1 policy, though, would you distinguish between  
2 judgments from which no appeal has been perfected  
3 and one in which an appeal has been perfected?  
4 That is to say, if the appeal has been perfected,  
5 would you want the time to be extended to the time  
6 in which the judgment does become final?

7 MR. BECK: If it was perfected,  
8 Hadley, wouldn't the depositions go up?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Depositions don't  
11 ever go up.

12 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But they  
13 ought to be retained.

14 MR. MCMAINS: It ought to be dated  
15 from the date that the mandate issues.

16 MR. BECK: What if mandate, though, is  
17 reversal and remand? Then it comes back and you  
18 need those depositions again.

19 MR. BEARD: You don't have a final  
20 judgment.

21 MR. BECK: So you don't have a final  
22 judgment. You want it after all appeals have been  
23 exhausted, right?

24 MR. MCMAINS: Well, I don't mean from  
25 any mandate.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, but I'm  
2 saying, though, that we need to think about that.  
3 That's all I'm saying.

4                   JUDGE TUNKS: I think it would solve  
5 some of those problems by adding a word after  
6 final; final in that it is no longer appealable.

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Final and  
8 nonappealable judgment.

9                   MR. SPIVEY: I want to be the last one  
10 to get technical, but what about the case where  
11 it's reversed and remanded or is remanded and set  
12 for a new trial. I'm a little bit concerned that  
13 a clerk might just see that a mandate is issued  
14 and 180 days have passed or a year or two years  
15 and, say, you're in Houston and you haven't gotten  
16 up to trial again, or for some reason that in the  
17 county, some good reason, you haven't got the  
18 trial again.

19                   Is there some language that could be used to  
20 identify a case that has been disposed of as  
21 opposed to just a judgment or a mandate? Because  
22 that doesn't always terminate the case. I've got  
23 a case right now involving real estate, where the  
24 trial court's judgment was changed, mandate was  
25 issued, but we're waiting on surveys. And we've

1           been waiting for nearly six months on the surveys  
2           but it's beyond our control.

3           So I'm wondering if there is some language  
4           that can be -- the triggering language is tied to  
5           a genuine final disposition as opposed to some  
6           particular event occurring.

7           CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about this  
8           language: "After a final judgment as to all  
9           parties has been rendered and the case is no  
10          longer pending or on appeal."

11          MR. SPIVEY: Or, as Hadley said, "or  
12          an order or judgment that finally disposes of" --

13          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, if it's no  
14          longer pending or on appeal, it's done. If it's  
15          been remanded, it's then still pending. That's  
16          why I was using pending. At least, from my  
17          concept, if it's pending or on appeal --

18          MR. BEARD: Well, citations by  
19          publication, I think, you have two years.

20          MR. MCMAINS: You've got two years to  
21          file motion for a new trial.

22          MR. TINDALL: I have special problems  
23          with family law cases that may go on for 17 years  
24          with children.

25          MR. MCMAINS: Because you get to try

1 to modify.

2 MR. TINDALL: Modify, change in  
3 custody.

4 MR. BEARD: That's where all the bills  
5 of review are filed, too, 90 percent of it.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Where we're headed,  
7 or the legislature is going to take us there it  
8 seems, is we're not going to file depositions at  
9 all. So we're really talking about sort of like  
10 we were yesterday on these Administrative Rules.  
11 What are we going to do about the cases that are  
12 historical? Because we're going to have to  
13 provide that discovery is not filed, except, I  
14 think request for admissions should be filed.

15 MR. SPIVEY: Luke, I don't think any  
16 of us are opposed to a rule getting rid of the  
17 deposition and, it seems to me that returning  
18 those matters to the party that's filed them  
19 solves it.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I was just  
21 getting to the family law matter. I mean, the  
22 parties who handle the cases are going to have to  
23 retain that testimony for future use because the  
24 clerks are not going to do it. And they're going  
25 to find a way to get away from it.

1 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): There's a  
2 positive aspect to this, too, because a lot of  
3 clerks aren't holding the depositions as it is. I  
4 mean, it doesn't make any difference if we  
5 continue on or not. If it's reversed and  
6 remanded, sometimes it's hard to find a  
7 deposition.

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right. Why  
9 don't we find a middle ground here and just state  
10 that the clerk of the court shall return the  
11 depositions to the attorneys for the litigant --

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: -- who noticed the  
13 deposition.

14 MR. MCMAINS: They're not always  
15 noticed. The party who paid for it --

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let me get my  
17 thought out first and then we'll work on the  
18 language. But will return them to the attorneys  
19 who noticed, or whatever language we want to use,  
20 180 days after the judgment is entered by the  
21 clerk of the court. Now, that's 180 days after  
22 the entry of the judgment by the clerk. But then  
23 the depositions are not destroyed; they're sent  
24 back to the attorneys.

25 If the legislature is going to do something

1 with us anyhow, then maybe this is a middle ground  
2 that will satisfy the clerks and yet, in some way,  
3 maybe retain the depositions.

4 MR. MCMAINS: Well, sure. There are a  
5 lot of cases in which, probably, 180 days after  
6 the judgment you haven't got the statement of  
7 facts yet.

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, we're not  
9 concerned about that. We're just talking about  
10 trying to get the depositions out of the clerk's  
11 office.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've got a year  
13 concept on the table. We've all voted for a year,  
14 so it's a year. Hadley's example would be a year.

15 MR. MCMAINS: A year. I don't have a  
16 problem with it. I'm just saying it's --

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, why should they  
18 be required to -- at least, since we're involved  
19 in one practice now, which maybe will change, but  
20 in the past we retained those for a year after the  
21 judgment is final and the case is no longer  
22 pending or on appeal, because if it's been  
23 remanded, it would still be pending. And when  
24 they have got to grind through what's already on  
25 file, we may change the future. Does that get to



1 you're point, Hadley?

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't have any  
3 problem. That's all right. Just say return to  
4 the attorney who took the deposition -- taking the  
5 deposition.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Now, we've got to  
7 decide about when they can't find the lawyers,  
8 because a lot of them are dead, law firms dissolve  
9 and what have you. But we'll get to that in a  
10 minute.

11 MR. MCMAINS: Shouldn't we provide  
12 that when they return it, that they give notice to  
13 the other side or notice to the other party?

14 MR. SPIVEY: I don't think so because  
15 we all know the rule we're practicing under. And  
16 if we want the deposition or something, we can  
17 notify the clerk and call the other parties. The  
18 idea is to get rid of depositions, not the --

19 MR. MCMAINS: I just figured if you  
20 had a notice requirement, it might kind of stop  
21 them from complaining about it once it happened.

22 MR. TINDALL: Luke, what about putting  
23 an incumbent upon the attorneys that they cannot  
24 file motion -- or upon some affirmative request of  
25 the attorney they can withdraw without leave of

1 court, something like that. The clerks are not  
2 going to be prepared to mail back thousands of  
3 depositions. They don't have the money or the  
4 manpower to stick them in the envelopes and chase  
5 down attorneys.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: They can get that.  
7 The Commissioner's Court will give them that.  
8 They'll give them the money to get the depositions  
9 out of the storage, at least they will in San  
10 Antonio. Tom Victor is really pushing this, and  
11 he'd rather have that courthouse space-freed up.

12 JUDGE THOMAS: Luke, one thing  
13 following up on what Justice Wallace said, I know  
14 that part of the legislative package from the  
15 Dallas Commissioner's Court will be all of these  
16 requirements that you folks do not file anything  
17 with them and they never deal with it again.

18 But whatever we do, if we get to an  
19 alternative, the lawyer can't be found or  
20 something, I think we need to safeguard that the  
21 clerk cannot destroy anything without an order  
22 from the judge. Because the quality and  
23 competency of district clerks in the various  
24 courts in Dallas would make me very uncomfortable  
25 that they're just arbitrarily going to destroy

1 something without a court order.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Well, we  
3 could put that in, too. We've already got, "The  
4 Court shall, by order, enter upon the minutes,  
5 specify the method of disposal of such  
6 depositions." That would mean all of them. Now,  
7 we're taking care of the ones that you find the  
8 lawyers on.

9 JUSTICE WALLACE: You can give the  
10 clerk the right, after whatever time you choose,  
11 to either return the depositions to the lawyers.  
12 If you cannot locate the lawyers, then send notice  
13 to the last address available of the lawyer,  
14 whether it be the address shown on the deposition  
15 or on the record or put a burden on him to find  
16 the lawyers by checking with the lawyer's home  
17 county at the time of the trial. And if there's  
18 no response, then he can destroy them on Court  
19 order.

20 It looks like everybody would be protected  
21 there. If the lawyer wants the depositions, he  
22 can get them. If the clerk can't find the lawyer,  
23 then the Court can tell him to destroy them, so  
24 the clerk's warehouse is cleaned out and the  
25 lawyers got the depositions if they want them, and

1 everybody is pretty well satisfied.

2 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Let me just raise  
3 another question. Why do we require that the  
4 deposition be filed with clerk?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the next  
6 question.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I mean, we talked  
8 around that and the clerks don't want them, but  
9 why do we require that they be filed to begin  
10 with?

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Because we always  
12 have.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But is that a good  
14 reason?

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. And there's  
16 probably not a reason to continue the practice.

17 PROFESSOR EDGAR: If we abolished it,  
18 then we wouldn't have problems.

19 JUSTICE WALLACE: Well, we won't have  
20 a problem in the future, but we still got the  
21 problem of the warehouse with the depositions.

22 MR. SPIVEY: And you would have a  
23 problem with the cases that have to be tried, and  
24 some of those big cases where you have a lot of  
25 depositions.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about the  
2 requirement that the clerk enter on the minutes  
3 the disposition made of the deposition?

4                   MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Luke, it  
5 would seem like, to me, if the clerk returns it to  
6 the party that filed it, why wait a year?

7                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Because the party  
8 doesn't file it.

9                   MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): I mean the  
10 attorney --

11                   JUSTICE WALLACE: The court reporter  
12 usually files them.

13                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: The only way you  
14 could really identify -- you could say the parties  
15 who first asked questions and then he can look at  
16 a deposition and find it.

17                   MR. BECK: The one who paid for it is  
18 normally --

19                   MR. MCMAINS: The lawyer who paid for  
20 it is going to be on the fee docket.

21                   MR. BECK: They're not going to want  
22 to do a lot of research by looking at the  
23 depositions, but they can look at their fee docket  
24 schedule and determine exactly who took it by who  
25 paid for it.

1 MR. MCCONNICO: Is that true? I don't  
2 think in Travis County it appears on the fee  
3 docket.

4 MR. MCMAINS: It doesn't in Harris  
5 County and Nueces County? I don't know about  
6 Travis.

7 MR. BECK: Steve, I bet you they keep  
8 a running record of the cost and how they're going  
9 to be taxed.

10 MR. MCCONNICO: They do, but I --

11 MR. BECK: That will tell you who paid  
12 for the depositions.

13 MR. SPIVEY: Steve, I think that was  
14 taken care of when the rule was changed to provide  
15 that the court reporter would attach that  
16 information at the end of the deposition.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. This is  
18 going to take some rewrite on Sam's part, but  
19 let's see if we've got the policy down, Sam. And  
20 we're going to have to give Sam some help on  
21 this. But what we're saying is that the  
22 transcripts should be returned to the party -- can  
23 we just say who took the deposition? Who paid for  
24 the deposition.

25 MR. O'QUINN: The problem is, you're

1 not going to be able to tell, necessarily, as to  
2 who paid for the deposition, but you can certainly  
3 look at the deposition if you have to and figure  
4 out who took it.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You can find out the  
6 party who first examined the deponent. But if you  
7 take a deposition -- "take" in the sense that we  
8 commonly use that. And I lose and have to pay the  
9 Court costs; did I pay for it or did you pay for  
10 it?

11 MR. MCMAINS: Good point.

12 MR. O'QUINN: But how are you going to  
13 find that out? That's my question.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You can look and  
15 find out the party who first examined the  
16 deponent. And that usually is the party that  
17 starts the proceedings. Will that do? David, I'm  
18 trying to get something we can use consistently.  
19 Will that work?

20 MR. BECK: That's fine.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. The clerk,  
22 where they can locate the lawyers or the party,  
23 will return -- we've had some trouble with parties  
24 or their counsel, but anyway, however you want to  
25 say that -- return the deposition transcript to

1 the party who first examined the deponent, if he  
2 can find the lawyer.

3 And that will be done one year after the  
4 judgment becomes final and the case is no longer  
5 pending or on appeal. That will give us some time  
6 to figure out which ones have been appealed,  
7 anyway.

8 In the event the clerk cannot locate a party,  
9 then just do this number 2, "The Court shall, by  
10 order, enter it upon the minutes of the court,  
11 specify the method of disposal that account for  
12 the proceeds according to law." Apparently,  
13 there's no -- staff paper is a marketable  
14 commodity. So I guess they could actually sell  
15 the stuff.

16 Three, "The Court can make such notice  
17 provisions as it wishes or not." Does that get us  
18 through the wicket on depositions that have been  
19 filed and will be filed until the practice is  
20 changed, if it's changed?

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Why don't we  
22 recognize that there are three groups of cases?  
23 There are future cases, there are pending cases,  
24 and there are cases which are final and disposed  
25 of. As to future cases, we require that no



1 depositions will be filed with the clerk. As to  
2 pending cases and cases which are final, the  
3 Supreme Court would simply enter an order  
4 directing the clerk to dispose of them. Why  
5 should that be in the Rules of Procedure?

6 MR. MCMAINS: That's true.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I mean, I don't see  
8 why we ought to have a Rule of Procedure telling  
9 clerks to do something with old cases. To me,  
10 that's a clerical thing. It's an administrative  
11 thing and really shouldn't be a part of the Rules  
12 of Procedure.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Who can take over a  
14 committee chairmanship responsibility for the  
15 purpose of figuring out a way to deal with the  
16 stuff that's already on file? Maybe we can get  
17 that off of Sam's back and we can just deal with  
18 what are we are going to do in the future.

19 In other words, this 209, we wouldn't even  
20 need it as a rule. We would just get a Supreme  
21 Court order, but give them some help on our  
22 thinking about how that order should be worded.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'll be happy to.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Hadley will  
25 take on how we deal with the old matters. And

1 actually, I think depositions are about all you  
2 can isolate. I don't know whether the clerks are  
3 going to go through and pull out interrogatories  
4 and requests for documents and all that sort of  
5 thing. They probably won't. So, Hadley, you're  
6 going to take this 209 and work that into a type  
7 of order?

8 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Unless you want  
9 to -- is that all right with you, Sam?

10 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Yes, sir.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And we've generally  
12 got a scheme here that we can live with.

13 Let's do take a break from now until  
14 4 o'clock, about 10 minutes.

15

16 (Brief recess.)

17

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, I think we can  
19 probably take 215 pretty quick. Isn't that  
20 subsuming the rule already, that the burden of the  
21 party trying to offer evidence, if he didn't  
22 supplement, the burden is on the offeror?

23 MR. MCCONNICO: I think it probably  
24 is. The problem is that there's nothing in the  
25 rules showing that it must be shown in the

1 record. And that all those cases are going up on  
2 appeal, and there's no record of it.

3 MR. MCCONNICO: I move that we adopt  
4 the addition.

5 JUSTICE WALLACE: In other words, that  
6 gives the Appellate Court something to determine  
7 if that's an abuse in discretion.

8 MR. MCCONNICO: Right.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Peeples says  
10 that in a whole lot of words, but it doesn't say  
11 it that succinctly. Is there any opposition to  
12 adding this sentence to Rule 215-5? Those in  
13 favor show by hands. Opposed?

14 JUDGE WOOD: I don't oppose; I've just  
15 got my hand up.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's unanimous to  
17 adopt. And when I say "adopt," obviously, I mean  
18 recommend the adoption to the Court.

19 We're going to add a new order. That would  
20 be simply to order that the discovery be made  
21 which would be less of a sanction than any others,  
22 if that's a sanction.

23 MR. MCCONNICO: My only problem is, I  
24 don't think that's a sanction. And I don't think  
25 we should put it under what are sanctions and make

1 it part of the list, because we spent all those  
2 years trying to say that, first of all, you didn't  
3 have to get an order before you could get a  
4 sanction. And I don't think we should be  
5 confusing the order compelling discovery with  
6 sanctions.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's see, Rule 215,  
8 doesn't it talk about an order compelling  
9 someplace else anyway?

10 MR. MCCONNICO: It says now you don't  
11 have to have an order to get a sanction. In other  
12 words, you can have somebody not giving the  
13 discovery requested, and then you could  
14 automatically ask for a sanction without first  
15 getting an order compelling the discovery.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. Number one, a  
17 party may apply for sanctions or an order  
18 compelling discovery; so those are disjunctive.  
19 So compelling discovery is something that the lead  
20 paragraph disjoins from sanctions.

21 Does anyone feel that this is needed in the  
22 sanctions part of the rule? Those who believe  
23 that this recommendation should be rejected show  
24 hands. Those who believe it should be adopted  
25 show hands. Okay. It's rejected unanimously.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:  Should it be  
2                   somewhere else, though?

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Well, it says right  
4                   at the first that party may apply for sanctions or  
5                   an order compelling discovery.  That's in 215,  
6                   first paragraph, Hadley; and that may get it or it  
7                   may not.

8                   PROFESSOR EDGAR:  Yes.  I think that's  
9                   215-1(B).

10                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Doesn't that kind of  
11                  get it?

12                  PROFESSOR EDGAR:  Yes, I think so.

13                  CHAIRMAN SOULES:  All right.  239-A.

14                  PROFESSOR EDGAR:  This is just  
15                  providing for first class mail instead of a  
16                  postcard.  Rusty?

17                  MR. MCMAINS:  Yes.

18                  PROFESSOR EDGAR:  I don't think that  
19                  the last sentence that they want to delete on  
20                  239-A really is designed -- I don't think that was  
21                  in anyway conflicting with Rule 306-A.  It simply  
22                  means that a party led the execution on the  
23                  judgment.  It doesn't affect its finality.

24                  MR. MCMAINS:  Right.

25                  PROFESSOR EDGAR:  You see, the reason

1 given for deleting the last sentence here is  
2 because they say it will conform with the '84  
3 306-A, the 90-day rule we talked about earlier but  
4 I don't think they're --

5 MR. MCMAINS: There's really not a  
6 conflict. This rule requires them to send notice  
7 of an interlocutory appeal. Rule 306-A requires  
8 no notice of anything but an appealable order or a  
9 final judgment.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No, this pertains to  
11 final judgments, too.

12 MR. MCMAINS: It does both. But 306a  
13 believes only the final judgments or appealable  
14 order.

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Right.

16 MR. MCMAINS: All I'm saying is this  
17 is a notice rule that is broader, but I don't  
18 think if conflicts anywhere. It doesn't hurt  
19 anything to take it out because I think the  
20 failure to give notice will affect the finality of  
21 the judgment. It never affects the finality of  
22 the judgment, it is merely appealability of the  
23 appeal time periods.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do we need to make  
25 these -- the clerks are used to sending post

1 cards. Is there any problem with post cards?  
2 They get there so it seems. They say they want to  
3 have first class mail and take out post cards. I  
4 guess post card is first class.

5 MR. MCCONNICO: Post cards have never  
6 presented a problem with my practice at all.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Do we need either of  
8 these changes?

9 MR. MCMAINS: Well, there is more  
10 conformity, I guess, in 306a with first class,  
11 although there is also a provision over here for  
12 something else. I mean, the next rule is on  
13 trying to substitute registered to certified  
14 mail. I don't think the courts can afford  
15 certified, to be perfectly honest with you.

16 MR. BECK: I don't either.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Aren't these rules  
18 okay the way they are? Does anyone feel that we  
19 need to change either 239a or 306a(3) as shown on  
20 174 and 175? Consensus then is there is unanimity  
21 that both of these be rejected.

22 MR. MCMAINS: I don't know whose it  
23 is. Is this in your section, 306a?

24 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Yes. I don't  
25 know exactly how it got there.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've sent  
2 everything to Sam that we can't find somebody else  
3 to take care of it.

4                   MR. MCMAINS: I have one suggestion  
5 that may alleviate some of these problems if they  
6 want to consider them.

7                   Since the failure to give notice of the entry  
8 of the judgment affects, obviously, primarily, the  
9 people who are wanting the judgment to be enforced  
10 in some manner and wanting the appeal to get on  
11 the line, if we want to insure better notice of  
12 them, we ought to impose obligations on the party  
13 who gets the judgment to give notice and certify  
14 that to the Court, which is more likely to get  
15 done. It's something that counsel ought to be  
16 doing anyway if they want to protect their right  
17 to take an orderly appeal.

18                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why don't you  
19 propose something like that in writing?

20                   MR. MCMAINS: I'm just saying, that  
21 may be a better way to do it than to impose the  
22 obligations just on the clerks. Clerks for one  
23 thing, don't know, necessarily, what an appealable  
24 order is. There are temporary injunctions and  
25 stuff like that that a lot of courts do not



1 automatically just send out.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Let's move. If you  
3 would like to submit like that, Rusty, I think it  
4 would be a good idea. Why don't you work on it  
5 and submit it to -- I guess, that goes to Franklin  
6 Jones; I'd have to check.

7 Now, that gets us to the filing aspects and  
8 we've got an hour to work before we have drinks,  
9 which will be served out in the hallway in the  
10 corridor.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 316 to 314.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: So that would go to  
13 Franklin Jones. Rusty, are you suggesting you  
14 have on that 306a?

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 239a, wasn't it?

16 MR. MCMAINS: I don't think there's a  
17 problem with 239, although you could do it the  
18 same way, I guess. That requires the party  
19 against the default to send the notice.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's what I'd do.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If you'll do that,  
22 combine them both and send them to Franklin Jones;  
23 part of it is in his bailiwick. Sam has got  
24 enough to do, obviously.

25 The next series of rules, they may go faster

1 than an hour. But they deal with how to to  
2 contend with the need to cut down on the paper  
3 filing in the district clerks's office, same thing  
4 we've been talking about.

5 Philosophically, I think they all bear the  
6 same spirit and maybe the same consequence,  
7 except, in my own mind, requests to admit are  
8 different, just because of way the rule operates.  
9 I mean, they are admissions and they bind and  
10 they're hard to get out of once they have been  
11 filed. They're hard to amend and a lot of other  
12 difficulties with them.

13 MR. LOW: They are part of the record  
14 without even introducing them as distinguishing  
15 that from interrogatories. They're automatically  
16 a part of the record.

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And the judge can  
18 take judicial notice of those. He can't take  
19 judicial notice of something that's outside his  
20 file. Well, they can in some things; but he can  
21 take judicial notice for what is in his file.  
22 We'll state it in the affirmative.

23 MR. BECK: I have some philosophical  
24 concern about this Section 5, "Certificate Filed  
25 in Lieu of Documents." I don't know what that

1 really does.

2 If our purpose is to somehow save the clerks  
3 space and, therefore, we not file a request or  
4 responses, what is the benefit of filing a  
5 certificate? It's not mandatory. If you're going  
6 to file a motion to compel or something, you're  
7 going to have to come up with proof of certain  
8 things anyway, so what do we accomplish by that?

9 MR. BEARD: Nothing.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think that's a  
11 good point.

12 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I can speak to  
13 the reason that Tom put that in there. And that  
14 is, it was primarily so that when another party  
15 that is involved in the lawsuit, they can go down  
16 to the clerk's office and see what they might need  
17 to do. If nothing was filed --

18 MR. BECK: But a party doesn't have to  
19 file it, though.

20 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I understand  
21 that.

22 MR. BECK: So if they look at the  
23 records at the courthouse, they're still not going  
24 to know whether they've got everything.

25 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): One of the

1 folks that supported this wanted a certificate  
2 filed for that reason, so that if you got in late,  
3 you could go to the clerk's office and see what  
4 all they were to do. But I'm not advocating it;  
5 I'm saying that's the reason for it.

6 One thing on the request for admissions that  
7 these rules were trying to address particularly,  
8 in cases like the DES cases, asbestos cases, the  
9 Dalcon Shield cases, those kinds of cases, what  
10 we've been getting is -- the situation is, you get  
11 a request for admissions as to the genuineness of  
12 documents and the request is 400 to 500 pages long  
13 with the attachments of the exhibits. And that is  
14 something that ought to be considered when we talk  
15 about whether we're going to file them or not.

16 MR. LOW: Luke, couldn't you put in  
17 there, even if you marked it out -- put in there  
18 that nothing here shall change the law with regard  
19 to those being of the record and be the burden of  
20 -- you know, in the event the case is tried or  
21 appealed or something, then it would have to be  
22 filed, or made a part of the record. Because now,  
23 as you said, the Court takes judicial knowledge of  
24 them whether you ever offer them into evidence  
25 during the trial or not.

1           MR. BEARD: What does a newly-joined  
2 party -- how does he go about getting all the  
3 copies; does he have to have discovery?

4           MR. LOW: You just have to call some  
5 lawyer.

6           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right now we're on  
7 the request for admission issue, and we'll get to  
8 the broader one in a minute. Could we provide  
9 that the matters that are admitted are deemed  
10 admitted be filed?

11          MR. MCMAINS: Luke, I don't think that  
12 the -- of course, the true concern they have is  
13 the genuineness of the document, which may be that  
14 you could distinguish in the request for  
15 admissions rule between the ordinary request for  
16 admissions fact as distinguishes the genuineness  
17 of documents which were attached, if that's what  
18 your troublesome part was.

19          But I'm like you. The request for admissions  
20 -- for one thing, if you don't ever file anything,  
21 it's your word against theirs as to whether you  
22 served them and what they were when you served  
23 them. And you might wind up with some  
24 unscrupulous lawyers, heaven forbid, which would  
25 serve requests for admissions that they could

1 readily admit, and then claim they served set two  
2 which were very damaging. And didn't file answers  
3 to them because they didn't need to; it's no big  
4 deal. And they're different. I mean, you might  
5 get into a dispute as to what the requests are.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sanctions and  
7 consequences raised by the requests to admit  
8 almost compel that they be file marked and made a  
9 part of clerk's record.

10 MR. ADAMS: What's the problem with  
11 the filing request for admissions?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Sam was just talking  
13 about, you know, you may get one this thick.

14 MR. ADAMS: Well, you may, but that's  
15 an exceptional type case. I don't know if we can  
16 solve all the problems, but we're doing a lot for  
17 the district clerk as it is by getting in all the  
18 depositions.

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Shouldn't be hard to  
20 live with not having the request -- we're talking  
21 about, Sam, the consequences that come to a party  
22 in connection with the request to admit. In other  
23 words, I say, "This is what I served," and Rusty  
24 said maybe some unscrupulous lawyer says, "I  
25 served these," and I never got a response.

1 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Well, I'm for  
2 filing requests for admissions in responses. I  
3 just wanted to point out --

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Is there any  
5 disagreement that we should file 169 discovery  
6 both ways? There's no disagreement on that?  
7 Okay. The filing requirements under Rule 169 will  
8 not be deleted; they will be preserved. So the  
9 suggested changes to 169 will be rejected, and is  
10 that unanimous? Show by hands. Opposed? Okay.  
11 That will be rejected unanimously.

12 MR. BECK: Now, Luke, what about 167  
13 and 168?

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We're going to get  
15 to depositions, interrogatories and requests for  
16 production now. And looking at what the  
17 commissioners courts are doing to us and all  
18 forward from whenever these are effective, is  
19 there any special reason why these need to be  
20 filed? We had a special reason on 169, and then  
21 we'll just get to whether we want to recommend  
22 these changes. Is there something that sets apart  
23 interrogatories requests for production or  
24 depositions?

25 MR. LOW: We don't do that in the

1 Federal Court in Beaumont and it's worked very  
2 well. Now, I don't know of a problem we've had  
3 with it, do you, Gilbert?

4 MR. ADAMS: I don't know.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We don't in San  
6 Antonio either.

7 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Not here.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Now,  
9 anyone who wants to speak the need to file in  
10 general, since we're not setting any of them out  
11 specially, the floor is open to you.

12 MR. MCMAINS: What about objections?

13 MR. MCCONNICO: Objections could be  
14 made in the response the way I read it.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You would file a  
16 motion and I suppose as evidence --

17 MR. MCMAINS: Certainly you have to  
18 file something when you decide to get any of this  
19 heard.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, look at  
21 Paragraph 3, Rusty. As I understand it, this  
22 envisions that if -- the Rule 167 on Page 176 --  
23 that if a party is going to object to a request,  
24 then it's done by filing a motion, and then at  
25 that point the request and response become a part



1 of the record, then it's filed, only if there's  
2 some argument about it.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That practice  
4 differs from what I think is necessary. I think  
5 whenever you file a motion to compel under Rule  
6 215-A, Rule 215, or wherever it comes, you can  
7 attach enough of the discovery information, the  
8 interrogatory and the question, or you can just  
9 say, "I served interrogatories and never got a  
10 response." Then you don't have to attach anything  
11 into the clerk's office. You can offer your  
12 interrogatories wherever you have the hearing.

13 If you're going to submit without a hearing,  
14 you probably need to send them to the judge. If  
15 we pass that rule we don't have to have a hearing,  
16 because he's got to have a record there. But if  
17 you're going to file a motion, you can just put  
18 your interrogatories into evidence or show them to  
19 the judge when you have a hearing.

20 But if you need to attach depositions, some Q  
21 and A, or certain questions that have been  
22 answered and you feel you're entitled to more  
23 worth, or a certain request for production that  
24 you got a response to that you feel you're  
25 entitled to relief about, you can always attach

1 that to your motion and put it before the judge  
2 that way, can't you, or submit it at the hearing  
3 separate and apart from that as an exhibit, and  
4 then withdraw it and take it back with you if the  
5 judge permits you to?

6 MR. BEARD: Isn't this the place where  
7 we should hear on motions and all, we shouldn't  
8 actually have a hearing?

9 MR. MCCONNICO: Unless requested.

10 MR. BEARD: Like you do in federal  
11 court, they respond or don't respond and the Court  
12 enters an order.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's what Harry is  
14 going to work on; how we do that. This is kind of  
15 getting to what David raised initially. Why file  
16 or be permitted to file anything, unless it deals  
17 with a motion where your seeking relief, either a  
18 motion for protective order or a motion to compel  
19 or for sanctions?

20 MR. MCMAINS: The only question I have  
21 is: Physically, let's suppose that I send some  
22 interrogatories out and they send me some answers  
23 back. And I'm satisfied with the answers that I  
24 have, and I stick them in my file.

25 And then we march down to the courthouse on

1 the day of trial. And on the day of trial they  
2 say "Well, that wasn't the question you asked." I  
3 mean, you know, if there's some dispute arising at  
4 some point there, is all I'm getting at, about the  
5 content of them or the sufficiency of them or  
6 authenticity, or for that matter, what happens if  
7 they just aren't ever filed, do we just kind of  
8 ignore them, pretend they didn't exist in the  
9 first place?

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Served. Now, you're  
11 talking about served, not filed right?

12 MR. MCMAINS: Yes, I know they're  
13 served. I'm just saying, you have them in your  
14 own little bailiwick there and I'm just concerned  
15 like -- a lot of times I get some back that are  
16 unsigned.

17 MR. ADAMS: They get into the record  
18 when you read it into the record. That's how they  
19 get into the record. You don't need to file them.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But they're not  
21 signed. You can file a motion to compel --

22 MR. MCMAINS: -- one that's not signed  
23 and he calls me back and he says, "Don't worry  
24 about it; I won't object." But, you know, all of  
25 that is just kind of handled and then you run into

1 a dispute over there.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Then you've got a  
3 problem under agreement of counsel. You've got to  
4 get back to that early on -- 14 -- you got to get  
5 that in writing.

6 MR. BECK: Can't that same problem  
7 arise under the present rules?

8 MR. MCMAINS: Not 12. I don't think I  
9 have any doubt what a judge is going to do.

10 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If you don't have a  
11 signature, you should move to compel it. And if  
12 he says, "I won't object," you should get that in  
13 writing under the rules. I mean, we're going to  
14 have to protect the record, other than by filing  
15 in a district clerk's office.

16 MR. SPIVEY: All you're saying is file  
17 something else.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But not a bulky set  
19 of documents like discovery documents get to be.

20 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Luke, there  
21 is, to me, one reason for filing. And as I  
22 understand the current situation, it doesn't apply  
23 very much in the state. But some judges do read  
24 all that stuff and they know what the case is  
25 about and what's going on before it gets to trial,

1           you know.

2                   MR. LOW:   That's rare.

3                   MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO):  And with the  
4           current Task Force recommendations, it looks like  
5           not many trial judges do it, but some do.  I don't  
6           know if that's worthy of a reason for filing them  
7           or not.

8                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:  Well, that's a  
9           point.

10                   MR. ADAMS:  Do we have provisions  
11           either -- I don't see them in these amendments,  
12           but somewhere else -- that provide for sending a  
13           copy of the cover letter to the district clerk?  
14           And also, do we have a requirement that the  
15           original be maintained by the lawyer who  
16           originated the document?  I think we need to  
17           address those two aspects.

18                   MR. NIX:  It's certainly a good idea,  
19           especially if we're not going to file the  
20           original.

21                   MR. ADAMS:  That's the way we do it in  
22           Federal Court.  We send a copy of the cover letter  
23           that encloses the answers to interrogatories to  
24           the district clerk.  So there is a record in the  
25           district clerk's office that there were

1           interrogatories that were sent out and then  
2           answers when they come in, they copy the district  
3           clerk with regard to the answers being made.

4           But there also needs to be a provision that  
5           the original be maintained by the lawyer who --  
6           and it should be available for inspection at  
7           reasonable times and places by the opposing  
8           counsel.

9           CHAIRMAN SOULES: By the lawyer that  
10          receives the original. Pat, did you have  
11          something you wanted to say?

12          MR. BEARD: In Federal Court, we don't  
13          send these letters to the court.

14          MR. ADAMS: You don't copy the  
15          district clerk with the interrogatories.

16          MR. BEARD: No.

17          CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think the  
18          requirement that the original be kept by the  
19          lawyer that receives it --

20          MR. ADAMS: Well, the original is kept  
21          by the lawyer who generated the document. And the  
22          other side gets a copy, because the original needs  
23          to be available for inspection and should be  
24          maintained. There should be a requirement that  
25          the lawyer maintain the original for inspection.

1                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: You don't serve the  
2 original set of interrogatories?

3                   MR. LOW: No. Because the person that  
4 has the duty, that would ordinarily file, sent  
5 that to the clerk. The people become the  
6 custodian for the clerk. You know, ordinarily the  
7 one responding would send the original of this and  
8 the interrogatories or answers or what, and he  
9 becomes a custodian for the clerk; that's the way  
10 we look at it.

11                   MR. ADAMS: That's the way it's done  
12 in Federal Court.

13                   MR. LOW: And then what Gilbert  
14 suggests, if they mail a letter like that, the  
15 lawyer would have trouble in saying, "Well, wait a  
16 minute; they weren't signed," or something and  
17 then you say, "Fine, they weren't signed. Strike  
18 Rule 215, strike all your stuff. You haven't even  
19 answered; that's good." You know, he's got to  
20 come up with something.

21                   MR. BECK: I have three specific  
22 amendments I'd like to make of this Rule 167.  
23 Under Subparagraph 3, the underlined addition, it  
24 starts out, "by filing a motion," I would amend  
25 that to read as follows: "By filing an

1 appropriate motion setting forth," and then I  
2 would strike "separately" and put, "in detail the  
3 nature of the dispute, period," and strike the  
4 rest of that sentence.

5 And the reason I put "an appropriate motion"  
6 is because you may get a motion to compel, you may  
7 get a motion to quash. So either party may be  
8 filing a motion addressed to that discovery  
9 dispute. And I think "setting forth in detail"  
10 will probably catch or allow the Court to get  
11 sufficient information to hear that thing on the  
12 motion if the Court so desires, rather than having  
13 to have an oral appearance.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Those in favor show  
15 hands.

16 MR. ADAMS: Well, you need a response  
17 to the motion.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I want to write it  
19 down.

20 MR. MCCONNICO: May I say something?  
21 I think what we need to do there is to get the  
22 language of Peeples and make this consistent with  
23 that decision. Because we need to say in all  
24 these responses, if they're making objections,  
25 they're setting out the specific legal objections



1 that the Court can see, because that's what the  
2 Supreme Court has said in the recent decisions.

3 They said if you're going to make an  
4 objection to a request for production or anything  
5 else, you've got to set out the specific legal  
6 objection. And we should go ahead and use that  
7 language in the rule.

8 MR. BECK: That's agreeable; that's  
9 fine. That's all right.

10 JUSTICE WALLACE: What was his  
11 amendment now?

12 PROFESSOR EDGAR: All right. Where  
13 are we now? You're superimposing a recommendation  
14 over David, Steve?

15 MR. MCCONNICO: I guess I'm adding to  
16 it. All I'd say is "by filing a motion setting  
17 forth separately each request and response and any  
18 objection should be a specific legal objection,"  
19 something to that effect, because that's what  
20 Peeples states and that's what every other  
21 decision they've been writing lately --

22 MR. BECK: But there can be more than  
23 just a specific legal objection, though.

24 MR. MCCONNICO: There can be.

25 MR. BECK: But burdensome, that's not

1 really a legal objection.

2 MR. MCCONNICO: The Supreme Court,  
3 though, in the opinions is saying, "You've got to  
4 set forth a specific legal objection to a request  
5 for production or you have waived your  
6 objection."

7 MR. BECK: No. But 3 speaks -- it  
8 says "if" objection is made. And really what this  
9 is speaking to is how you get a hearing. See, 3  
10 comes into play after the request is filed, after  
11 the response is filed, and now you're at the  
12 stage, what do we do now?

13 And what I'm suggesting is that we just  
14 simply say "by filing an appropriate motion  
15 setting forth in detail the nature of the  
16 dispute." And I'm not webbed to that last  
17 language, but all I'm saying is the motion can be  
18 a motion to compel, a motion to quash, or motion  
19 to limit. There are various motions that can be  
20 filed. And I want to make sure that the Court can  
21 be in a situation where it can rule and resolve  
22 the dispute by simply looking at the motion which  
23 was filed and any response to the motion which may  
24 be filed.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about "setting

1       forth the nature of the dispute," and not "in  
2       detail." We've stricken that kind of language  
3       from time to time, even from what we require of  
4       the opinions of the Court, because whether they  
5       add or don't add is not -- anyway, that's just my  
6       thought.

7               MR. BECK: Luke, it's probably going  
8       to have to go farther than that, because if we're  
9       not going to file the request and we're not going  
10      to file the response, I think good practice would  
11      dictate that if you're going to file a motion to  
12      compel, you attach both the request and the  
13      response, or at least relevant portions thereof.

14             MR. MCCONNICO: I don't have any  
15      problem with that. And I think -- why don't we  
16      put here in Paragraph 2 "the response to any  
17      request made under this rule and specific legal  
18      objections, if any"? Put that language in right  
19      up there, "shall be served within 30 days after  
20      service of the request."

21             CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's more than  
22      Peeples requires. Peeples requires that it be  
23      done at the submission of the motion but not at  
24      the time of the objection.

25             MR. MCCONNICO: I don't know if that's

1 right.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I don't know either  
3 for sure. Here's another alternative, though. We  
4 can follow David's suggestion to say "by filing an  
5 appropriate motion setting forth in detail the  
6 nature of the dispute" and add, "and the grounds  
7 for relief sought."

8 MR. BECK: That's fine.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Protective order  
10 would be assertion of privilege.

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The nature of the  
12 dispute and what?

13 MR. ADAMS: Don't you want to file  
14 the responses too?

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, that would be  
16 encompassed, as David perceives it, in "setting  
17 forth in detail." You can set forth by  
18 attachments or --

19 MR. BECK: You can do it one of two  
20 ways; either attach the requested response as  
21 exhibits, or you may just want to retype the  
22 relevant portions in your motion.

23 MR. ADAMS: No. I'm talking about the  
24 response to the motion. Because I think most  
25 lawyers, with good draftmanship, in accordance

1 with the rules, you're going to set out the  
2 interrogatory, you're going to set out the answer,  
3 you're going to set out the request for  
4 production, and then what they attached are --  
5 your problem with it, their response. So the  
6 court can quickly look at the request, quickly  
7 look at the response and consider it with regard  
8 to the rest of your motion.

9 MR. BEARD: If we're going to go to a  
10 motion practice without a hearing, you ought to  
11 change it to "either party may move for certain  
12 relief." Because on most of these matters we  
13 don't need hearings.

14 JUDGE WOOD: You know, there's a large  
15 number of district judges on the state courts that  
16 need help on that, when they get that kind of a  
17 document, by way of oral presentation of your  
18 motion. I think, knowing a lot of them that I do,  
19 some of them can handle it fine without a  
20 hearing. But others simply wouldn't be in  
21 position to do it, I don't think.

22 MR. ADAMS: Under the Federal practice  
23 in our area, and I'm sure it's probably getting  
24 pretty universal, the lawyers are charged with the  
25 responsibility of communicating with each other.

1 If you have a complaint to an answer to  
2 interrogatory or request for production, before  
3 you even present a motion to the Court, you've got  
4 to certify that you've made a genuine effort with  
5 opposing counsel to get that resolved. And I  
6 think that that is something that is progressive  
7 enough that it ought to be included in our state  
8 practice.

9 JUDGE WOOD: I would have no objection  
10 to that at all. But I just feel like that there's  
11 some judges that aren't able to cope with that  
12 kind of thing, because it's pretty complex,  
13 without some oral help by way oral presentation  
14 from the lawyers.

15 MR. ADAMS: I'm talking about before  
16 you have that, they have made a genuine effort to  
17 get it resolved among themselves and then that  
18 aids the Court, too in --

19 MR. BEARD: Well, the Court can always  
20 have an oral hearing. Federal Courts occasionally  
21 have oral arguments on motions; not often, but  
22 they do.

23 So I think it ought to be, you know, you move  
24 and the Court can have a hearing if he wants one,  
25 but not if he doesn't. Because I find that most

1 of the refusals to answer interrogatories are  
2 frivolous, as far as I'm concerned, and they end  
3 up being compelled to answer.

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, let's see.

5 JUDGE WOOD: I think it's all right to  
6 leave it optional with the Court whether or not to  
7 have an oral hearing on it. If he feels like he's  
8 in position to pass on it and wants to without  
9 argument, that's all right. But I think a good  
10 many of them would kind of like to hear the  
11 lawyers.

12 MR. MCCONNICO: I think Harris County  
13 is working well where they only have oral hearings  
14 on motions to compel if one of the attorneys  
15 request it. I think most of the frivolous motions  
16 to compel are already worked out and they never  
17 have a hearing on them.

18 That's the only state district court in Texas  
19 that I'm familiar with where they're not having  
20 oral hearings on motion to compel.

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We've got the  
22 motions described in 166-B(4), that's protective  
23 orders, and 215-1, which is motions to compel.  
24 And then you talk about responses; I'm not sure  
25 whether we need responses.

1           What about, David, just "by saying filing a  
2 motion pursuant to Rule 166-B or 215"?

3           MR. BECK: Just a minute; let me refer  
4 to those.

5           CHAIRMAN SOULES: The protective  
6 orders are in 166-B, and all the other motions are  
7 in 215, compelled and sanctions and all that.

8           MR. MCCONNICO: Where would we place  
9 that?

10          CHAIRMAN SOULES: It would be "by  
11 filing a motion," and strike all the balance of  
12 the underscored language that we've been talking  
13 about.

14          MR. BEARD: I don't think we ought to  
15 tell the lawyers what they ought to put in that  
16 motion. If they don't know what they've got to  
17 put in there, they aren't going to get any relief  
18 anyway.

19          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Pursuant to Rule  
20 166-B. You know, we've tried to keep things in  
21 one place.

22          PROFESSOR EDGAR: "By filing a motion  
23 pursuant to Rule 166-B or 215."

24          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or 215. And let it  
25 go at that. That talks about hearings, and then



1 we'd only have to deal with how the motions are  
2 conducted on discovery in those rules, if we want  
3 to change those rules.

4 MR. MCCONNICO: And then just leaving  
5 out at all that "setting forth separately to  
6 request and response" and setting out the nature  
7 of the dispute.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What the Court can  
9 order, all that?

10 MR. MCCONNICO: Just leave it all out.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All that's  
12 controlled by the rules.

13 MR. MCCONNICO: In other words, that  
14 would be the end of that paragraph.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

16 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Wouldn't you keep the  
17 rest of that paragraph in there?

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. Because what  
19 the Court can do is also governed by those other  
20 rules.

21 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. Okay.

22 MR. MCCONNICO: 166-B takes care of  
23 that last sentence.

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Right.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Or 215 if it's the

1 sanctions or motion for compelling.

2 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Luke, do you  
3 want to read that, what you've got?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It would just be  
5 167-3. I want to get back to the original rule so  
6 I can look at it a minute. 167-3, well, I guess  
7 we can't take out the last sentence.

8 MR. BECK: Where are we, Luke?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why do we need to  
10 change 3 at all? It looks to me like it gets the  
11 job done whether something is filed or not filed.

12 MR. BECK: Are you talking about in  
13 its present form?

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just leave it like  
15 it is.

16 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): You've got  
17 the "filed with the Court" part that you need to  
18 strike out.

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Now, with respect to  
20 167, what are you going to do to number 3?

21 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm saying, I don't  
22 think we need to do anything to it; I think it's  
23 okay the way it is.

24 MR. BECK: The problem it presents  
25 Luke is, if neither the request nor the response

1 was filed at the courthouse and somebody picks up  
2 the phone and says, "I want a hearing," what does  
3 the judge have before him?

4 MR. ADAMS: You've got to file a  
5 motion.

6 MR. BECK: No. You don't have to file  
7 a motion.

8 MR. ADAMS: You request a hearing by  
9 filing a motion.

10 MR. BECK: No. But it doesn't say  
11 that. The present rule just says "either party  
12 may request a hearing."

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Oh, I see. "Either  
14 party may," insert, "file a motion."

15 MR. BECK: I think that's what this  
16 addition does. See, the reason the present rules  
17 just say you can request a hearing is because the  
18 Court has both the request and response before him  
19 now; they're filed of record.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. The only  
21 thing we would add there would be "request a  
22 hearing" and insert "by filing a motion pursuant  
23 to Rule 166b or 215."

24 MR. LOW: But Pat's saying and we  
25 might want to call it to the Court's attention,

1 for determination without a hearing, that's the  
2 question here.

3 MR. BEARD: Well, I'd like to move to  
4 that practice if we can, where the Court can rule  
5 right quickly on this thing.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Harry is going to  
7 have that for us in September.

8 MR. BECK: But the suggestion that was  
9 just made really allows the option of either  
10 having a hearing or not having a hearing.

11 MR. LOW: But it says "may request a  
12 hearing by filing."

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: You could take out  
14 "request a hearing" either party may file a motion  
15 pursuant to. That's probably the best way to do  
16 it. We're not talking about hearings, because we  
17 can deal then with whether or not we have hearings  
18 when we redo 215 and 166b; then we cover it.

19 MR. MCCONNICO: That's right.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just say "if  
21 objection is made to a request or to a response,  
22 either party may file a motion pursuant to 166b or  
23 215." And then what happens after that is covered  
24 by 166 and 215.

25 MR. BECK: That takes care of it.

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And then, really,  
2 that second sentence is redundant in 3. The last  
3 one may not be because I'm not sure that it says  
4 designate a place and all that over here. Let's  
5 see if it's in 215.

6 MR. MCCONNICO: It's in 166-B, I  
7 think. As to land, that's 166b, Section 2, Part  
8 2-C.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: To designate the  
10 place is really not -- I guess that last sentence  
11 needs to be kept.

12 MR. LOW: 166 doesn't talk about the  
13 Court ordering there; it's just talking about  
14 what's permissible. That last sentence, I think,  
15 is just dovetailing "the Court may order."

16 MR. MCCONNICO: It is only as to land  
17 as it's specified in 166b. It's not specified as  
18 to anything else, the last sentence of 167(3), so  
19 you need it.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. So we could  
21 go to this 167. Where we are with this is, it  
22 would be amended to -- we're talking about 167(3)  
23 would be amended to take out the words "request a  
24 hearing" in the second line and put in "file a  
25 motion pursuant to Rule 166-B or 215." And leave

1 all the rest of it and just leave the rest of the  
2 rule as it is.

3 MR. MCCONNICO: How would it read now,  
4 Section 3?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. "If  
6 objection is made to a request or to a response,  
7 either party may file a motion pursuant to Rule  
8 166b or 215. Then the Court may order or deny  
9 production within the scope of discovery as  
10 provided in Rule 166b."

11 MR. MCCONNICO: But to get back --

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's not right  
13 either "or 215," because 215 orders it be made.  
14 166b has protective orders in it.

15 MR. BECK: Why do you need that second  
16 sentence if you've added "pursuant to Rule  
17 166-B"?

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think you do not.

19 MR. LOW: It might not, though, talk  
20 about what the -- 215 talks about what the Court  
21 can do. But 166 doesn't really talk about the  
22 power of the court, and maybe you don't need it.

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, it does.

24 MR. LOW: Where.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: In 4, where we're

1 really focusing, Buddy, as 166b(4), protective  
2 orders. But I don't want to isolate that; there  
3 might be other parts.

4 MR. LOW: But, see, there are just a  
5 few things in there, though. That doesn't talk  
6 about the protective order. It talks about, you  
7 know, the limiting it and so forth. It's not all  
8 encompassing.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: But this says "order  
10 or deny discovery," in what we're looking at in  
11 167.

12 MR. MCCONNICO: Luke, can I read that  
13 first sentence to see if I have it right?

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay.

15 MR. MCCONNICO: "If objection is made  
16 to a request or to a response, either party may  
17 file a motion pursuant to 166b or 215 then do you  
18 eliminate setting forth separately each request in  
19 response to controversy or do you eliminate  
20 that." Then do you eliminate "setting forth  
21 separately each request and response in  
22 controversy"?

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Right.

24 MR. MCCONNICO: You eliminate that?

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Just follow the

1 rules. And if we want to set out what any kind of  
2 a motion has to have, we'll do it where the  
3 motions are spoken to in the rules in 166b or 215,  
4 so that we don't have requirements for motions  
5 scattered through the rules.

6 MR. MCCONNICO: Okay.

7 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Which is what we, of  
8 course, tried to consolidate things last time  
9 around. And then the only part of the next  
10 sentence that may not be spoken to elsewhere is  
11 "the Court may order or deny production." And I  
12 guess that's really --

13 MR. BECK: I don't know why it's  
14 necessary because in the preceding sentence you've  
15 added the phrase "pursuant to Rule 166b or Rule  
16 215." And those rules prescribe the scope of  
17 discovery and what sanctions are available. Why  
18 do you need to say it twice?

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It's in 215 anyway.  
20 It says, "If a party fails to file a response to  
21 do anything else the Court may order production in  
22 accordance with the request."

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Why don't you say  
24 "may file a motion and obtain relief pursuant to  
25 Rule 166b and 215"? Because the first part of



1 this talks about you file a motion pursuant to it,  
2 but you also get relief pursuant to it, do you  
3 not?

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: El Paso Sam, where  
5 we are with this would be on 167(3), "If objection  
6 is made to a request or to a response, either  
7 party may." This would be the only insert. "File  
8 a motion and obtain relief pursuant to Rule 166b  
9 or 215." Then you would delete the second  
10 sentence in the existing Rule 167(3) and retain  
11 the third and final sentence of Rule 167(3).

12 Let's see show of hands. How many are  
13 willing to recommend this with those changes?  
14 Opposed? That's unanimous to recommend.

15 Then certificate in lieu of documents, do we  
16 want to reject that? How many feel that should be  
17 rejected?

18 MR. BECK: I move we strike that  
19 second sentence under 167(5). I think the whole  
20 purpose of this is to avoid the necessity of  
21 filing things at the courthouse and to save space  
22 for the clerk. It makes no sense to me to file a  
23 certificate particularly when it's not mandatory.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Those in favor of  
25 adopting the first sentence of proposed 5 and

1 deleting the balance of the proposal --

2 MR. BECK: Luke, I think we ought to  
3 leave that last sentence in there because there  
4 may be some situations where the Court, upon  
5 motion, might want those things to be filed.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Those in  
7 favor of adopting the first sentence of proposed  
8 5, striking the second sentence and retaining the  
9 last sentence.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I've got a  
11 question.

12 MR. MCCONNICO: We're going to have to  
13 change the title.

14 MR. MCMAINS: The title doesn't fit  
15 either.

16 MR. ADAMS: Would this be an  
17 appropriate place to have that the original be  
18 maintained and available for inspection.

19 MR. MCMAINS: Yes.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Why don't we say  
21 "custody of originals"?

22 MR. BECK: Luke, I've got a  
23 suggestion.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes, sir, David. Go  
25 ahead.

1           MR. BECK: The suggestion I had  
2 written down was, "the originals of such request  
3 or response shall be maintained by the party  
4 receiving same and shall be available for copying  
5 and inspection by other parties to the suit."

6           What that allows is a subsequently brought-in  
7 party to go to one of the other parties and say,  
8 "Look, I want copies of everything." And that  
9 way, they've got a right under the rules to get  
10 it.

11           CHAIRMAN SOULES: I think that ought  
12 to be the lead in sentence and this ought to be  
13 entitled "Custody of Originals." And then say, "A  
14 party serving shall not file," and then say, "The  
15 court may upon motion of good cause permit  
16 filing." And that all deals with custody of the  
17 originals what you do and don't do.

18           MR. LOW: The party that originates  
19 the originals, does he maintain it or does he mail  
20 it to somebody else? Isn't it better that a party  
21 who originates the original of the document would  
22 maintain it because ordinarily right now we just  
23 send copies certified mail? You know, we don't  
24 send the originals to the other party. Do we want  
25 to start now sending the originals to the other

1 party since we're not filing, or do we want to  
2 have the person who originates the document be the  
3 custodian of the original? It doesn't make any  
4 difference?

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Strangely enough,  
6 the rules are inconsistent. There are some of  
7 these rules that require that you serve the  
8 opponent and file a copy, and others that you are  
9 to file the original and serve a copy. And I've  
10 forgotten which it is, but the request to admit  
11 and the interrogatories differ on that. But, now,  
12 of course, that's going to be changed because  
13 they're not having any filing.

14 David, is it your view that the party  
15 receiving the discovery --

16 MR. BECK: You can do it either way.  
17 Traditionally, in state practice, we've always  
18 filed an original with the Court. And, you know,  
19 I know I always go into cardiac arrest when I see  
20 an original of the document, a discovery document,  
21 in my file.

22 So the way I've proposed it is, just the  
23 original be served on your opposition, and they  
24 have the obligation to maintain it, but you can do  
25 it either way.

1           MR. MCCONNICO: I think since the  
2 party answering it is the party you're filing it  
3 with, they should have the original, just as  
4 clerical. They are the party that's going to be  
5 responding to it, answering it, putting their  
6 signature on it, interrogatories or requests  
7 for --

8           PROFESSOR EDGAR: That would be the  
9 party originating it then, Steve.

10          CHAIRMAN SOULES: See the last  
11 sentence of Rule 169-1 says "a copy is filed with  
12 the clerk." A copy of request to admit are filed  
13 with the clerk. You see, that's the point. The  
14 last sentence of Rule 169-1 says that "a copy of  
15 the request to admit is filed with the clerk."

16          PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'd change that.

17          CHAIRMAN SOULES: We just didn't get  
18 that last time around. Of course, we're not going  
19 to file anything with the clerk so that takes care  
20 of it.

21          PROFESSOR EDGAR: You are on  
22 admissions.

23          CHAIRMAN SOULES: So the original  
24 request for admissions should be filed with the  
25 clerk.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's what I'd do;  
2                   that's what I'd say.

3                   JUDGE THOMAS: Luke, may I suggest,  
4                   just so there would be no question, that the  
5                   language also, instead of leaving this in two  
6                   separate sentences as we presently have, "A  
7                   request or response under this rule shall not be  
8                   filed with the clerk of the court unless the Court  
9                   upon motion and for good cause permits the filing  
10                  of such request response."

11                  The way we have it broken out now one place  
12                  it says, "You shall not do it," and then it  
13                  immediately says, "the Court may." And so we know  
14                  what we intend, but just so there's no question.

15                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. How would you  
16                  say that now?

17                  JUDGE THOMAS: "A request or response  
18                  under this rule shall not be filed with the clerk  
19                  of the court unless the Court upon motion and for  
20                  good cause permits the filing."

21                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: "Permits the same to  
22                  be filed."

23                  JUDGE THOMAS: Yes.

24                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I see. That  
25                  makes sense.

1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: I have a question  
2                   about this. Shouldn't Paragraph Number 5 actually  
3                   become Paragraph Number 3, and then 3 become 4,  
4                   and 4 become 5? Because we have a rule here and  
5                   we talk about the time for the request and the  
6                   response. Then we should say that it's not to be  
7                   filed unless the Court permits it to be filed.  
8                   Then we talk about if an objection is made to the  
9                   request response.

10                   It seems to me that's the order in which it  
11                   should be placed. Because the way we presently  
12                   have it constructed, we've got an objection over  
13                   here before we talk about whether it's to be filed  
14                   or not. And I think it would be smoother if we  
15                   move 5 over with Number 3.

16                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: 5 would be 3.

17                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: Right.

18                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: 3 would be what?

19                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: 4. And 4 would be  
20                   5. And I think that would make more sense or be a  
21                   little more orderly.

22                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: David, give me your  
23                   custody point again.

24                   MR. BECK: The sentence I have is,  
25                   "The original of such request or response shall be

1 maintained by the party receiving same and shall  
2 be available for copying and inspection by other  
3 parties to the suit."

4 CHAIRMAN SOULES: All right. Picking  
5 up from there then, the balance of what we would  
6 renumber to 3 would be, "A party serving a request  
7 under this rule shall not file such a request or  
8 response with the clerk of the court unless the  
9 Court upon motion and for good cause permits the  
10 filing."

11 PROFESSOR EDGAR: "Permits the same to  
12 be filed."

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Permits the same to  
14 be filed." And the title of this would be  
15 "Custody of Originals by Parties."

16 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I have one  
17 change on Dave's recommendation and that is. If  
18 we say "The original of such request and response  
19 shall be maintained by the," and then say, "party  
20 receiving the response." That way, you've got the  
21 same party who receives the response; he keeps the  
22 original and has both the originals.

23 MR. MCCONNICO: But he doesn't receive  
24 the request.

25 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I mean receives



1 the request, yes.

2 MR. LOW: Let me raise one point. In  
3 Federal Courts, other places, what are you doing?  
4 Like here in Austin in Federal Court, do you mail  
5 the original to them or are you maintaining the  
6 original document, the one that creates the  
7 document? What's happening?

8 Because, see, I know, we don't have to be  
9 like federal court but this makes it a little more  
10 difficult. Secretaries say, "Okay. Now, here in  
11 this case, this is Federal Court, I'm supposed to  
12 keep this copy. But in State Court the original  
13 is supposed to go there."

14 And I don't know what they're doing, and it's  
15 not a big deal; it just makes it more  
16 complicated. If we could do the same thing  
17 they're ordinarily doing in Federal Court, it  
18 would just make it simpler. But I don't know what  
19 the other Federal Courts are doing. What about  
20 Dallas, Frank?

21 MR. BRANSON: Buddy, I don't know  
22 either.

23 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): Some people  
24 send originals and some people send copies.

25 MR. LOW: Uniformly in Beaumont, our

1 rules in the eastern district is that if you  
2 originate the document, you are the creator, you  
3 are the keeper. I don't care what the document  
4 is. If you created it, you keep it. And you  
5 better keep custody of it.

6 MR. BEARD: Don't you have duplicate  
7 originals as a practical matter?

8 MR. LOW: We hope that every copy is  
9 like, you know, they're all certified and  
10 everything. But I'm saying, we have standing  
11 instructions, we mark one --

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about this?  
13 "Originals of the request and response will be  
14 retained by the parties."

15 PROFESSOR EDGAR: "Of the originator."

16 MR. MCCONNICO: Or "drafter."

17 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "Originating and  
18 receiving the same."

19 MR. MCCONNICO: No, just put  
20 "originate." I don't think it matters; we're just  
21 going to have to be consistent.

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: My concern is  
23 whether we ought to do it at all. We're getting  
24 it into -- there are going to be plenty of  
25 copies. Can't copies be used?

1           MR. LOW: They will be used. And I  
2 don't know what difference that it makes,  
3 except --

4           MR. ADAMS: A party could have say,  
5 some original document, a will, or any instrument  
6 that is an original, that another party has  
7 requested. But he wants to maintain that  
8 original.

9           MR. LOW: Rather than mail it.

10          MR. ADAMS: Instead of mailing it out  
11 and taking a chance of it getting lost or whatever  
12 it is, they want to keep that original. And in  
13 federal practice, the person who originates  
14 whatever document keeps the original of it. And I  
15 think that's a better practice.

16          MR. MORRIS: I do to.

17          MR. MCCONNICO: The benefit I see of  
18 it is, it tells it shall be available for copying  
19 and inspection by other parties to the suit. And  
20 if you have multiple parties, then maybe some of  
21 that discovery never went to a third party or  
22 fourth party defendant. They know who to go to to  
23 get a copy of it; it says in the rule.

24          CHAIRMAN SOULES: Try this one. "True  
25 copies shall be retained by the party

1           originating."

2                   MR. BECK:   Or just put a duplicate  
3           original.

4                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   Except what if it  
5           doesn't have a signature?   You know, I'm concerned  
6           about telling my young lawyers, "Boy, you better  
7           keep something that's got a signature on it in  
8           your file."   I don't know whether I can -- I don't  
9           have as many lawyers as you do, David, but can I  
10          get them all to keep originals in the files?

11                   MR. MCMAINS:   We're going to start  
12          meeting clerks -- we better start maintaining  
13          files that we are responsible for.

14                   CHAIRMAN SOULES:   Well, it's one  
15          thing, though, to keep a machine-made, true copy  
16          in the file, and that we all do that; that's  
17          already done.   That's my concern.

18                   MR. BRANSON:   You run into some  
19          situations where the copy is not going to do you  
20          much good.   For example, you've got a set of  
21          nurse's notes with time changes and different  
22          colored inks.   That original document tells you an  
23          awful lot that a xerox copy doesn't.

24                   MR. LOW:   And when you get ready to  
25          mail that, you'd rather, since it was yours, have

1 a better copy than the opposition.

2 MR. BRANSON: Sure.

3 MR. LOW: Or if it's your client's  
4 will attached to it, you'd rather keep that  
5 original rather than mailing it to somebody else.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: This is a response  
7 and a request; this is not source records.

8 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But you  
9 don't want one rule for the response and one rule  
10 for the documents. To me, it's more consistent  
11 just to leave all of the originals with the party  
12 that has it.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I think that's  
14 right.

15 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): It's just  
16 very consistent and easy for your clerical help to  
17 keep up with.

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: It makes sense,  
19 Luke. It just sounds logical.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: It seems illogical  
21 for me to serve you with interrogatories that I  
22 don't even have a signature on, just a copy. But  
23 maybe my logic is just not working right today.  
24 If I serve you with interrogatories, I serve you  
25 and have a statement of service on it too.

1           MR. ADAMS: But, Luke, that's what you  
2 do now. You serve the opposing counsel a copy.  
3 That's what you send them. All your secretaries  
4 always copy -- they send the original to the  
5 clerk at the courthouse and you send opposing  
6 counsel a copy. Now, you're just going to keep  
7 that original and if it ever has to be filed --

8           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, this is much  
9 ado about nothing, I guess. I guess anyway we do  
10 it is fine. I'm just concerned about whether or  
11 not the party who's charged with custody, what  
12 happens when he shows up in court with a document  
13 that doesn't have an inked signature on it, all  
14 it's got is a photocopy of the original. All he's  
15 got is a machine copy. And he does not have a  
16 inked signed copy. It's not on bond; it's just a  
17 machine copy. Does that preclude the use since he  
18 can't produce the original?

19           MR. ADAMS: What if you went down to  
20 the courthouse right now and you opened up the  
21 district clerk's file and it wasn't signed?

22           CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's the clerk's  
23 problem, not the party's problem.

24           MR. ADAMS: They've got to file it.

25           PROFESSOR EDGAR: A copy that you

1 didn't sign, that's not the clerk's fault.

2 MR. LOW: That's right. The clerk  
3 doesn't check to see if it's signed. And you sent  
4 that other -- you better have sent that other  
5 lawyer a copy that's signed.

6 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm not talking  
7 about not -- where a photocopy doesn't show a  
8 signature.

9 MR. LOW: I understand.

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, this problem  
11 is only going to arise in the event there's some  
12 disparity between what was sent and what was  
13 received. You see, if all of them jive, then  
14 there's no problem about having to produce an  
15 original. It's only when there's some  
16 discrepancy, and you damn well better have that  
17 original.

18 MR. MCCONNICO: But I think Luke is  
19 saying the problem is -- we're just saying you  
20 have to keep the original, the person that  
21 originated it; you've got to keep the original in  
22 your file. So what happens when you lose the  
23 original and all you have is a copy?

24 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, if there's no  
25 disparity between the copies that are floating

1 around, then nothing is going to happen because it  
2 doesn't become material, whether or not you have  
3 the copy or not. That's the way I'd solve it.

4 MR. MCCONNICO: Okay.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. We're going  
6 to require more than the retention of a true  
7 copy. This committee is going to have a rule that  
8 requires more than the retention of a true copy.  
9 Is that the consensus?

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: The retention of the  
11 original.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes.

13 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. That's right.  
14 The originator retains the original.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'm just trying to  
16 get whether we want a policy that requires more  
17 than a true copy to be kept. Because we are now  
18 saying that an original has to be kept and a true  
19 copy is not enough.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No. We now say that  
21 the original is filed with the clerk, where we are  
22 in this clerical filing. So now we're going to be  
23 the clerks.

24 MR. MCCONNICO: That's what we don't  
25 like.



1                   PROFESSOR EDGAR: I understand. But  
2                   that's the inevitable result.

3                   CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, not  
4                   necessarily. If a true copy is kept and that's  
5                   enough, then that gets it.

6                   MR. LOW: I have one file that just  
7                   has originals, and then I keep my own copies just  
8                   like I would have if I'd mailed those to the  
9                   clerk. I just keep originals because I'm the  
10                  custodian. If a deposition is taken, they take my  
11                  client's deposition, I don't even have that  
12                  original, you know, but I keep originals.

13                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: I object to your  
14                  reading the interrogatories in evidence because  
15                  you don't have an original in your file.

16                  MR. LOW: What rule is that?

17                  PROFESSOR EDGAR: I'd overrule your  
18                  objection.

19                  MR. MCCONNICO: I didn't hear the  
20                  objection.

21                  CHAIRMAN SOULES: My objection is he  
22                  can't read the interrogatories because he can't  
23                  produce the original, if we're in trial.

24                  MR. MCMAINS: If they're your answers,  
25                  you had to repeat it on yours, so whatever --

1           MR. LOW: You can't introduce your own  
2 answers to an interrogatory.

3           MR. BECK: Isn't that where the best  
4 evidence rule comes in?

5           CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. I hear what  
6 you're saying. If that's what we want to do,  
7 that's fine.

8           MR. MCCONNICO: What's the problem of  
9 just saying "a true copy of such request" and  
10 substituting that for "the original." What  
11 problem would that cause?

12          MR. ADAMS: The same thing. What you  
13 would ordinarily file with the district clerk, you  
14 keep.

15          PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's right.

16          MR. ADAMS: In readiness to be filed.

17          CHAIRMAN SOULES: That's not addressed  
18 to Bill's question. Does somebody want to  
19 answers Bill's question? What's the problem with  
20 just requiring true copies?

21          PROFESSOR EDGAR: Because if there's  
22 ever any question between the validity of the  
23 copies that the lawyers have, what you do now is  
24 go look through what the clerk has got on file.  
25 And the clerk's copy is going to control. So you

1 need to have that original some place. And the  
2 policy being voiced here is that that should be  
3 the responsibility of the originator of the  
4 document. That's why.

5 MR. LOW: Well, you've got to do  
6 something with the original; you're just not going  
7 to throw it away.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Buddy, I'm concerned  
9 about what happens if it gets misplaced.

10 MR. LOW: I'll tell you what will  
11 happen. You get with another lawyer and you say,  
12 "Look" -- I think this is what a lawyer would do  
13 if his secretary misplaced one. You would get  
14 with the lawyer and you say, "Look, I can't find  
15 my answers to interrogatories I gave you. Would  
16 you give me a copy?" He'll give you a copy and  
17 you go on and you don't talk about originals.

18 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Let's just  
19 see hands. Who keeps them, the party receiving or  
20 the party originating? I want a show of hands,  
21 which way because we've passed it out?

22 MR. SPIVEY: I vote "yes."

23 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many feel that  
24 the originating attorney should keep the  
25 original? Okay. How many feel otherwise? All

1 right. So it is 10 to 1 that the originals be  
2 kept by the originating attorney.

3 MR. ADAMS: It's going to be available  
4 for inspection.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: And available.

6 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): We haven't  
7 spoken to Gilbert's suggestion that I like, and  
8 you-all may not. But I like in the rule, like  
9 they have in the federal rules that practice in,  
10 that you have the requirement of a good faith  
11 attempt to eliminate problems before you file a  
12 motion.

13 Can you say "either party after" -- I'm  
14 looking at what used to be 3 and is now 4, on  
15 amendment. It says, "if objection is made to a  
16 request or to a response either party," and then  
17 insert there "may after good faith effort to  
18 resolve a dispute may file a motion."

19 CHAIRMAN SOULES: If we're going to do  
20 that, I think we ought to do it in the requisites  
21 of motion and it should require certification that  
22 that's been done. And we would need to put it in  
23 166b and 215 if we're going to do it.

24 How many feel that that should be made a part  
25 of 166-B and 215? Those opposed? That's

1 unanimous.

2 Okay. As far as our filing, our preservation  
3 of originals and availability and not filing  
4 except on good cause, will that apply to all the  
5 rest except for the special problems with  
6 depositions since they --

7 MR. MCMAINS: Do you mean requests for  
8 admissions?

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, we've already  
10 covered the requests for admissions. But  
11 depositions, the original is really in the hands  
12 of the court reporter, and it goes to the witness,  
13 and we have to deal with copies. So we have some  
14 special problems to address. I mean it's just a  
15 matter of mechanics how do we deal with it.

16 But as far as interrogatories and requests  
17 for documents, what we've decided here to be  
18 uniform is that the consensus? Anyone opposed to  
19 that? Okay.

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, now, I'm going  
21 to do this thing on Rule 209 about depositions.  
22 And is it the consensus of the committee that,  
23 perhaps, the original of depositions should be  
24 maintained by the party originating those  
25 depositions?

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Should be maintained  
2 by the party first examining the deponent.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, try to carry  
4 that into that.

5 Mr. Sparks (SAN ANGELO): It's still  
6 the same thing, the party originated. Yes, the  
7 party who paid for it.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The court reporter  
9 would return -- however it goes.

10 MR. ADAMS: Whoever bought it.

11 MR. MCMAINS: Whoever paid for the  
12 original.

13 CHAIRMAN SOULES: By the party first  
14 examining the deponent.

15 MR. BRANSON: You want the party that  
16 originates the deposition, not necessarily the  
17 first party examining. Because occasionally  
18 you'll get into a situation -- you get multiple  
19 defendants, taking plaintiff's deposition, you may  
20 not have the person originating the deposition to  
21 be the one who --

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: What if we get into  
23 a fight over who originates?

24 MR. BRANSON: Well, it's pretty easy;  
25 somebody sets it up and pays for it.

1           MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Well, I'm  
2           deposing your expert on a products case and I'm  
3           originating it. How am I going to get your expert  
4           to sign it?

5           MR. LOW: Say, we've got five  
6           defendants, and we all get together and say  
7           "Okay. We're going to take old Frank's experts,"  
8           and say "Fine, okay." Well, we all five pay the  
9           -- you know, we split the cost of the original  
10          between the five of us. How are we going to say  
11          which one? We'll just let the first lawyer that  
12          questioned --

13          MR. BRANSON: How about when more than  
14          one party originates a deposition, they have to  
15          designate the custodian.

16          CHAIRMAN SOULES: I'd rather have an  
17          arbitrary rule that says only the person examining  
18          the deponent keeps the original. That's of  
19          record. It's of record everywhere.

20          MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): But, Luke,  
21          I'm the first one taking a discovery deposition of  
22          an expert. You send it to me. How am I going to  
23          get that guy up in Detroit to sign it?

24          PROFESSOR EDGAR: It's after it's  
25          signed, Sam. After it's signed, who has the

1 responsibility for maintaining the custody of the  
2 original? And I think Luke is right.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any party may use a  
4 copy if the witness doesn't return it to the party  
5 first examining it. The court reporter can just  
6 look inside the transcript if it comes back and  
7 say, "Okay. It goes there," and notify all the  
8 other parties that's where it went.

9 MR. MCMAINS: If it's not filed, what  
10 are we doing with our rule that we argued about on  
11 objections?

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Any party may use a  
13 copy if the original is not signed by the witness  
14 and delivered to the --

15 MR. MCMAINS: We've got a section of  
16 rules we didn't change which talks about if it's  
17 filed in more than one day. Is that what you're  
18 going to do?

19 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Well, I'm going to  
20 have to deal with that too.

21 MR. MCMAINS: I know, but that wasn't  
22 part of your original charge.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: But it's got to be,  
24 though. I've got to look at all that stuff.

25 MR. MCMAINS: It says if it's filed in



1 more than one day ahead of time, then you've  
2 waived all objections.

3 CHAIRMAN SOULES: There is a pretty  
4 good provision in this 206 on 185. Since the  
5 court reporter is involved in this process, this  
6 requires that a certificate be filed by the court  
7 reporter that they have delivered the original to  
8 whoever we say. To me that makes sense. That  
9 would go to the clerk, the certificate that  
10 delivery of the original has been made, or a  
11 certificate that 20 days has expired and it has  
12 not been with notice to all parties. And then  
13 that makes a copy useable.

14 MR. LOW: That's the same as if  
15 filed.

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: That triggers it.  
17 That would work, wouldn't it, Hadley?

18 PROFESSOR EDGAR: I don't know; I'm  
19 making notes right quick. What did you just say?

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: The depositions,  
21 then, at the expiration of 20 days, if it's not  
22 signed, the court reporter would certify that they  
23 have not received a signed original back. That  
24 would go to the Court and all parties. That makes  
25 a copy useable. Or a certificate that it has been

1 received and delivered to the first party  
2 examining the deponent, and that would take care  
3 of that.

4 And is that a way to handle that problem?  
5 And then the one-day notice on objections to form  
6 -- objections to form go to notice and that sort  
7 of thing, don't they?

8 MR. BEARD: Is there a provision to  
9 extend the 20 days? You know, you don't know when  
10 the deposition is coming in and your client is in  
11 Europe for three weeks.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, the 20 days  
13 can be changed. That's something we can do. And  
14 also, questions as to form, Rusty's -- objections  
15 as to the form of the deposition used to would  
16 have to do that because it was on file one day  
17 headed for trial to make your objections that day,  
18 I guess. You had to have them before the trial  
19 started.

20 Should we set a period of some number of days  
21 after the certificate goes to the Court from the  
22 court reporter with notice of all parties that  
23 objections to form have to be made?

24 MR. MCMAINS: The problem is, the  
25 purpose of that rule is not just limited to the

1 people who were at the deposition. There were  
2 people that were added afterwards who may want to  
3 object to something because, you know, a  
4 deposition is there that they didn't know was  
5 there. Or, you know, that there's something wrong  
6 form-wise with the deposition, parties at the time  
7 didn't know that it was there at the time that  
8 they usually raise that issue.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, just say,  
10 objections to the form of the depositions have to  
11 be filed at least some number of days prior to  
12 trial, and one is not realistic.

13 MR. MCCONNICO: Let's say 7, 10; give  
14 a little bit more time.

15 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How about 30?

16 MR. MCCONNICO: No. We're adding  
17 third-party defendants so late and it's so much  
18 more difficult for those third-party defendants to  
19 get a continuance.

20 CHAIRMAN SOULES: How many days ahead  
21 of trial should we require that objections to form  
22 be made? One day is not realistic.

23 MR. BEARD: Some depositions are not  
24 taken until a few days before the trial.

25 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, but maybe you

1 have to make those on the record.

2 MR. BRANSON: You know what happens in  
3 all candor. Everybody, until a short time before  
4 the trial, really doesn't sit down and deal with  
5 things as often as they should. So what happens,  
6 no matter how much you want to, the average lawyer  
7 gets out there and realizes, probably the Thursday  
8 or Friday before his trial on Monday, that the  
9 problem with the form should have been addressed.  
10 If you make it any sooner than that, nobody will  
11 get to it.

12 CHAIRMAN SOULES: I've tried many  
13 cases, but I have never had anybody object to the  
14 form of a deposition. Maybe you-all have had a  
15 lot of it, but I haven't seen it.

16 MR. BECK: Isn't the purpose of the  
17 notice requirement and the time limit to give the  
18 opposing party an opportunity to correct the  
19 potential problem? And if so, you can argue all  
20 day long about whether it will be one day, three  
21 days, five days. I mean, don't we have to be a  
22 little bit more general than that? Like  
23 "reasonable time," something like that.

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Reasonable time not  
25 less than seven days.

1 MR. BECK: Yes. Something like that.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Everbody  
3 agree to that? Any opposition to that?  
4 Reasonable time not less than seven days we have  
5 to have objections to form --

6 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That will be Page  
7 189.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. I'm really not  
9 giving you page numbers, but that would be --

10 PROFESSOR EDGAR: That's where it is.

11 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Now, does  
12 anybody see any other problems that we can  
13 encounter?

14 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Yes. What are  
15 you-all going to do when somebody takes a  
16 deposition on Thursday before trial on Monday?

17 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): Or how about  
18 Tuesday during the trial?

19 MR. BRANSON: I think there's a reason  
20 for having one day, and I'm not really in favor of  
21 changing it.

22 PROFESSOR EDGAR: No less than seven  
23 days prior to trial; is that what you said?

24 CHAIRMAN SOULES: "A reasonable time  
25 not less than seven days." There's some feeling

1 on that.

2 MR. SPARKS (SAN ANGELO): No. There's  
3 no feeling. I'm just saying there is a potential  
4 problem there.

5 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Well, some of them  
6 get filed during the trial. All kinds of problems  
7 come up that get dealt with.

8 MR. BRANSON: How about where  
9 feasible, not less than seven days? Because there  
10 are going to be instances where it's not  
11 feasible. That covers the problem. All right.  
12 "Except for good cause shown not less than seven  
13 days.

14 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Yes. I guess that  
15 will be "Except for good cause shown, objections  
16 as to form shall be made at a reasonable time not  
17 less than seven days prior to trial."

18 Or how about just "Except for good cause  
19 shown, objections as to form shall be made not  
20 less than seven days"? We don't need reasonable  
21 and good both in there.

22 MR. McCONNICO: That's good.

23 PROFESSOR EDGAR: We're dealing now  
24 with something that's already in place. Here,  
25 take look at Page 189.

1 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. Thank you for  
2 calling my attention to that.

3 PROFESSOR EDGAR: 207-3, Motion to  
4 Suppress, Page 189. "The deposition shall have  
5 been delivered in accordance with Rule 206." And  
6 I said "and reasonable notice given no less than  
7 seven days prior to trial, errors and  
8 irregularity," so and so and so forth.

9 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Okay. What we're  
10 saying here, and I don't know exactly what the  
11 language would be, but where it would fit, it says  
12 "when a deposition shall have been delivered in  
13 accordance with the Rule 206 and notice given" --

14 MR. EDGAR: And reasonable notice.  
15 Didn't you want reasonable notice?

16 CHAIRMAN SOULES: No. -- "notice  
17 given, then objections as to the form of the  
18 deposition, except for good cause shown, shall be  
19 made not less than seven days prior to trial."

20 PROFESSOR EDGAR: Shouldn't it be  
21 "made no less than seven days prior to trial"?

22 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Except for good  
23 causes shown. And those same concepts with the  
24 extent they apply -- well, I guess you'd have both  
25 sides of that on depositions, on written

1 interrogatories.

2 CHAIRMAN SOULES: We've done 18-A.  
3 I'm trying to, now, pinpoint where we're going to  
4 start tomorrow. Sam, is there more of yours? I  
5 don't know if we've gotten to the end of it yet.

6 MR. SPARKS (EL PASO): I don't know.  
7 I've been so lost for five minutes.

8 CHAIRMAN SOULES: Judge Phillips has  
9 got a point on 215. Where is that? Let me see if  
10 I can find it.

11 We'll finish here tomorrow with Judge  
12 Phillips' request on 215, which is Page 383.  
13 That's out of line, Sam. And then we'll start  
14 with the rest of our agenda. And thank you-all so  
15 much for your indulgence.

16

17 (End of proceeding.)

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25



1 STATE OF TEXAS ><

2 COUNTY OF TRAVIS ><

3

4 We Elizabeth Tello and Chavela V. Bates,  
5 Certified Shorthand Reporters in and for the  
6 County of Travis, State of Texas, do hereby  
7 certify that the foregoing typewritten pages  
8 contain a true and correct transcription of our  
9 shorthand notes of the proceedings taken upon the  
10 occasion set forth in the caption hereof, as  
11 reduced to typewriting by computer-aided  
12 transcription under our direction.

13

14 WITNESS OUR HANDS AND SEAL OF THIS OFFICE, this  
15 the \_\_\_\_\_ day of June, 1986

16

17

18 \_\_\_\_\_  
Elizabeth Tello, Court Reporter  
316 W. 12th Street, Suite 315  
Austin, Texas 78701 512-474-5427

19

20 Notary Public Expires 07-13-86  
CSR #2387 Expires 12-31-87

21

22 \_\_\_\_\_  
Chavela V. Bates, Court Reporter  
316 W. 12th Street, Suite 315  
Austin, Texas 78701 512-474-5427

23

24 Notary Public Expires 09-30-89  
CSR #2387 Expires 12-31-87

25